

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Fwd: [Fwd: Indian War Soldiers]

mailbox:/C%7C/Program%20Files/Netscape/N...?id=3d37857c.245a4f9e@aol.com&number=212

Clark
252

Subject: [Fwd: Indian War Soldiers]
Date: Thu, 29 Apr 1999 18:19:46 -0500
From: James and Tonia <toniab@gte.net>
Organization: Pre-installed Company
To: "LEEADAN@aol.com" <LEEADAN@aol.com>, Helen Bartlett <hbart@airnet.net>

Thought you might be interested in the Arthur Donnalley.
Tonia

Received: from buffnet4.buffnet.net ([205.246.19.13]) by mta2.mailsvcs.net
(InterMail v03.02.04 118 119) with ESMTP
id <19990429161736.ZZR15801@buffnet4.buffnet.net>
for <toniab@gte.net>; Thu, 29 Apr 1999 11:17:36 -0500
Received: from buffnet9.buffnet.net (buffnet9.buffnet.net [205.246.19.19]) by buffne
Message-Id: <199904291617.MAA04793@buffnet4.buffnet.net>
Received: from aappp46.buffnet.net (207.41.195.59) by buffnet9.buffnet.net via smap (
id xmaa09848; Thu, 29 Apr 99 12:16:50 -0400
From: Mary Ellen Wexler <mewexler@buffnet.net>
To: T Porter <toniab@gte.net>
Cc: "S.D.Marsh" <sdmarsh@flash.net>
Subject: Indian War Soldiers
Date: Thu, 29 Apr 1999 12:12:44 -0400
X-MSMail-Priority: Normal
X-Priority: 3
X-Mailer: Microsoft Internet Mail 4.70.1162
MIME-Version: 1.0
Content-Type: multipart/mixed; boundary="-----_NextPart_000_01BE9239.968A74C0"
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit
X-Mozilla-Status2: 00000000

This is a multi-part message in MIME format.

-----=_NextPart_000_01BE9239.968A74C0
Content-Type: text/plain; charset=ISO-8859-1
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit

This is from Mark Curenton and can be fine tuned and uploaded to your page.

Sharon, I'm sure you have seen this, but thought I would send it anyway!

Me

-----=_NextPart_000_01BE9239.968A74C0
Content-Type: application/octet-stream; name="capt-b.txt"
Content-Transfer-Encoding: quoted-printable
Content-Description: capt-b.txt (Write Document)
Content-Disposition: attachment; filename="capt-b.txt"

CAPTAIN BARROW'S COMPANY
MAY 13, 1837-JANUARY 13, 1838
ENLISTED AT YELLOW RIVER

The following muster roll shows the men who enlisted in this company, =
their rank, the date of their enlistment, and how long they served.

CAPTAIN	Reubin N. Barrow	May 13, 1837	8 months
FIRST LIEUTENANT	Stephen Senterfitte	May 13, 1837	8 months

**Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History**

Fwd: [Fwd: Indian War Soldiers]

mailbox:/C%7C/Program%20Files/Netscape/N...?id=3d37857c.245a4f9e@aol.com&number=212

Clark
253

SECOND LIEUTENANT Edmund Baggette	May 13, 1837	8 months
ENLISTED MEN=09		
ORDINANCE SERGEANT Zachariah Y. Busby	May 13, 1837	8 months
SECOND SERGEANT Richmond Barrow	May 13, 1837	8 months
THIRD SERGEANT Reuben Stigall	May 13, 1837	8 months
On foot until Sept. 25, 1837, then mounted.		
FOURTH SERGEANT Archibald Stigall	Sept. 12, 1837	4 months
FIRST CORPORAL John McDavid, Jr.	May 13, 1837	8 months
SECOND CORPORAL Alexander Baggett	May 13, 1837	8 months
THIRD CORPORAL Nicholas Baggett	May 27, 1837	7 months 16 days
FOURTH CORPORAL Henry Bias	May 27, 1837	3 months 29 days
PRIVATES Lewis Baggette	Sept. 26, 1837	3 months 17 days
John Barrow	Sept. 12, 1837	4 months
Alexander Campbell	May 13, 1837	8 months
Peter Campbell	May 13, 1837	8 months
Elisha Carroll	May 13, 1837	8 months
James Carroll	May 13, 1837	8 months
Patrick Carroll	May 13, 1837	8 months
Thomas E. Chesher	Sept. 12, 1837	4 months
Chinchion Chesnuth	May 13, 1837	8 months
Burgess Clark	May 13, 1837	8 months
James D. Clary	Sept. 12, 1837	4 months=09
Benjamin Davis	May 13, 1837	8 months
John Debrow	May 13, 1837	8 months=09
Morgan Debrow	May 13, 1837	8 months=09
Arthur Donnally	May 13, 1837	8 months
Enos Evans	Dec. 19, 1837	24 days
Randolnh Finqua	Sept. 12. 1837	4 months

**Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History**

Fwd: [Fwd: Indian War Soldiers]

mailbox:/C%7C/Program%20Files/Netscape/N...?id=3d37857c.245a4f9e@aol.com&number=212

Clark
254

Levin Folk	May 13, 1837	8 months
David Gartman	Aug. 8, 1837	5 months 4 days
Joab Gartman	May 13, 1837	4 months 12 days
Discharged Sept. 25, 1837		
John Gaskins	May 13, 1837	4 months 12 days
Discharged Sept. 25, 1837		
William Gaskins	May 13, 1837	4 months 12 days
Discharged Sept. 25, 1837		
Allen Hart	May 27, 1837	7 months 16 days
Daniel Hart	May 13, 1837	8 months
Isaac Hart	May 27, 1837	7 months 16 days
John Hart	May 27, 1837	7 months 16 days
Reubin Hart	May 13, 1837	4 months 12 days
Discharged Sept. 25, 1837		
Joseph Haven	May 13, 1837	8 months
Caleb Kirkland	May 13, 1837	8 months
William Lisenbee	May 13, 1837	8 months
Discharged Sept. 25, 1837		
Angus McCaskill	May 27, 1837	7 months 16 days
Daniel McCaskill	May 13, 1837	8 months
John McDavid, Sr.	May 13, 1837	8 months
Daniel McDuffee	May 13, 1837	8 months
On foot		
John McLellan	May 13, 1837	8 months
Footman		
Peter McLellan	Sept. 13, 1837	4 months
Daniel McLeod	Sept. 13, 1837	4 months
Malcolm Morison	May 13, 1837	4 months 12 days
Discharged Sept. 25, 1837		
Norman Morison	May 13, 1837	8 months
Jackson Nelson	May 13, 1837	4 months 12 days
Discharged Sept. 25, 1837		
Jeptha Norwood	May 13, 1837	8 months
On foot until Sept. 25, 1837, then mounted.		
Henry Pruitt	May 13, 1837	5 months 12 days
Killed October 25, 1837		
Green Senterfitte	May 13, 1837	2 months 12 days

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Fwd: [Fwd: Indian War Soldiers]

mailbox:/C:/C/Program%20Files/Netscape/N...?id=3d37857c.245a4f9e@aol.com&number=212

Clark
255

Died July 25, 1837

Jessee Senterfitte	May 13, 1837	8 months
Robert Steel	Sept. 12, 1837	4 months
John W. Stephenson	May 13, 1837	8 months
McMillan Stigall	May 13, 1837	8 months
On foot until Sept. 25, 1837, then mounted		
Josiah Stokes	Sept. 12, 1837	4 months
John Tule	Sept. 12, 1837	4 months
Elisha Tuvin	May 27, 1837	3 months 29 days
Deserted June 1, 1837		
David Ward	May 13, 1837	8 months
Elijah Ward	May 13, 1837	8 months
William Ward	May 13, 1837	8 months
Briant Wood	May 13, 1837	8 months

Source: National Archives. Microfilm Publication M1086. Compiled =
Service Records of Volunteer Soldiers Who Served in Organizations From =
the State of Florida During the Florida Indian Wars, 1835-1858. Rolls 4 =
and 5.

-----_NextPart_000_01BE9239.968A74C0--

DEATH OF AN INDIAN CHIEF.

JOHN R. DICKINS, OF DICKINS' FERRY.

On Monday, John R. Dickins died at his residence at Dickins' Ferry on Dog River, about twenty-five miles from the city. John R. Dickins was, and has been, for a score more years familiar to the eyes of every man, woman and child in and about Mobile. He was made conspicuous by his eccentric peculiarities which displayed themselves in a strong desire to practice the habits and customs of the Indians even while living in a civilized and intelligent community.

His life was an eventful one, and fraught with many incidents and adventures of greater magnitude than are met with in the lives of most men; but little is known, however, of the details of his life.

He was born in Georgia about 70 years ago. From Georgia he went to Texas, and it is believed that it was there he was first thrown with the Indian tribes with whom he afterwards became identified.

He went to the home at which he died several years before the war. He was a frequent visitor to this city, and always attracted attention by his attire, which was the full dress of

had no effect on the...
graft was obliged to ret
the following inning.
Pick Nine, made some
short stop, as did J
McGrath, of the Lee
short stop and first ba
was at home in the box
seemed to redouble th
occasion.

The batting, owing
curved balls, was poor
a very brilliant tap to
was of no avail to him,
on duty in this position
tinguished himself by n
the biggest record of th
lowing is the score:

R. E. LEES.

J. Kohn s s.....	2
J. McCreary c.....	1
M. McGr th 1b.....	1
W. Fisher 2 b.....	4
Jno. Valls c f.....	1
J. Glorious p.....	0
J. Frenkel 1 f.....	0
S. Leonard 3 b.....	0
L. Melancon p.....	2

Total..... 11

Umpire, Thos. J. Gaug
M. Martin.

an Indian, consisting of buckskin
coat with breeches and leggins of the same
material, ornamented with beads and a
buckskin cap, set off with feathers. It
has been his habit for several years past to
pay a visit to the Indian Territory where
he would devote several months to visiting
the different tribes and looking up his
friends. One peculiarity of these visits
was that he would leave home without the
knowledge of his family, who never knew
of his whereabouts until his return.

At the time of his death he held the title
of chief of one of the tribes.

BOXES OF ROCKS.

A CLEVER SWINDLE PERPETRATED UPON A
BANK BY ONE FRANK TAYLOR.

PERSONAL AND IN C

Mr. Sam J. Hunter, former
of Chicago, is visiting relative

Mr. H. S. Lyons, who has
tended visit to the Expo
again.

The daylight practice drill c
pany which was to have take
row afternoon on the fir
ground has been postponed.

Mrs. A. J. Weiss, of Mobile
townsmen E. W. and A. M. V
Threefoot, of Meridian, are v
of Mr. Morris Taylor. —
Journal.

The Montgomery Advertiser
Robert Schultz and Harry
Mobile River, sends a few

E.A. CLARK FILE
CLARK?

A D O K

James Madison CLARK

James Madison Clark
Capt. Kirby's Coast Guard Co, Mobile
Alabama Volunteers
Confederate Army

GENERAL INDEX CARD
Do not take from this file

Clark, James M
Capt. Kirby's Coast Guard Co, Mobile
Alabama Volunteers
Confederate Army

GENERAL INDEX CARD
Do not take from this file

Enlisted 1860
Boy for Private
Age 48

Genealogy File

DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark

2587

Pascagoula Public Library
3214 Pascagoula Rd.
Pascagoula, Mississippi 39567

THOMAS JEFFERSON CLARK

Thomas J.
Alabama Infantry.
Private.
Private
GENERAL INDEX CARD.
This card must not be taken from the file.

Clark, Thomas J.
Capt. Rabby's Coast Guard Co., No. 1,
Alabama Volunteers.
(Confederate.)
Private
See also
GENERAL INDEX CARD.
This card must not be taken from the file.

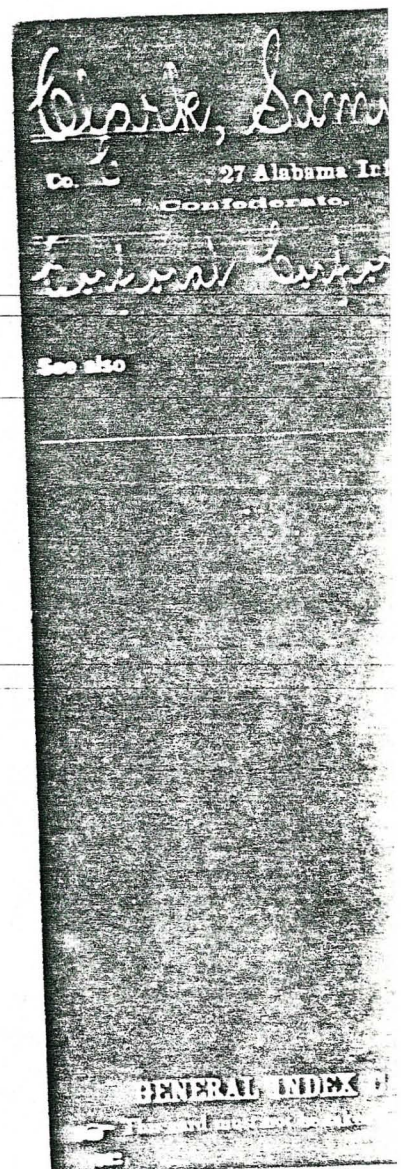
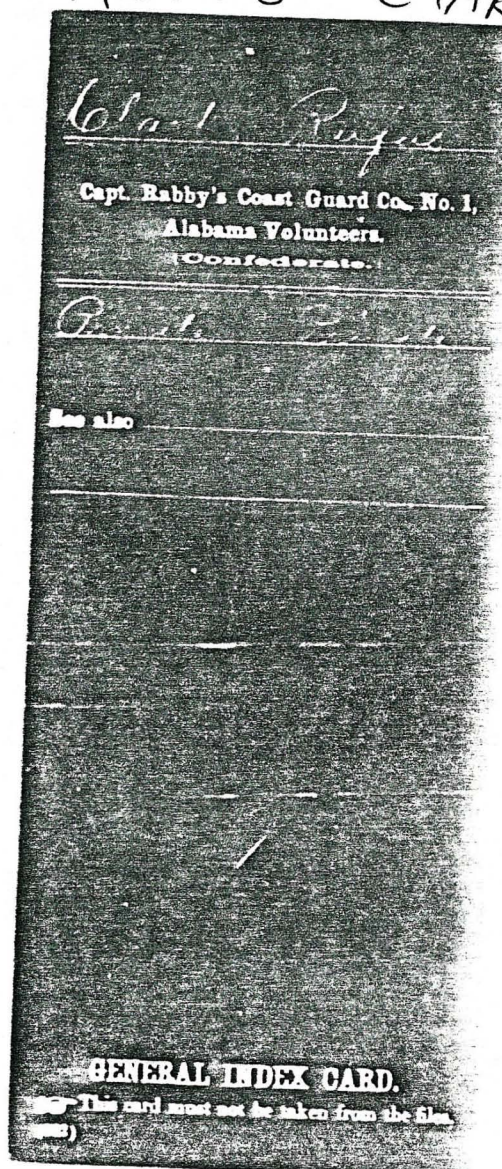
Clark, Thom
Co. H, 28 Alabama
Confederate.
Private
REFERENCE CARD
Original filed under
Clark, Thom
GENERAL INDEX CARD.
This card must not be taken from the file.

Enlisted 1860
Bayou La Batre
Age 38

F.A. CLARK
File

Clark
259
Pascagoula Public Library
3214 Pascagoula St.
Pascagoula, Mississippi 39567

RUFUS CLARK



Enlisted 1860
Bayou La Batre
Age 20

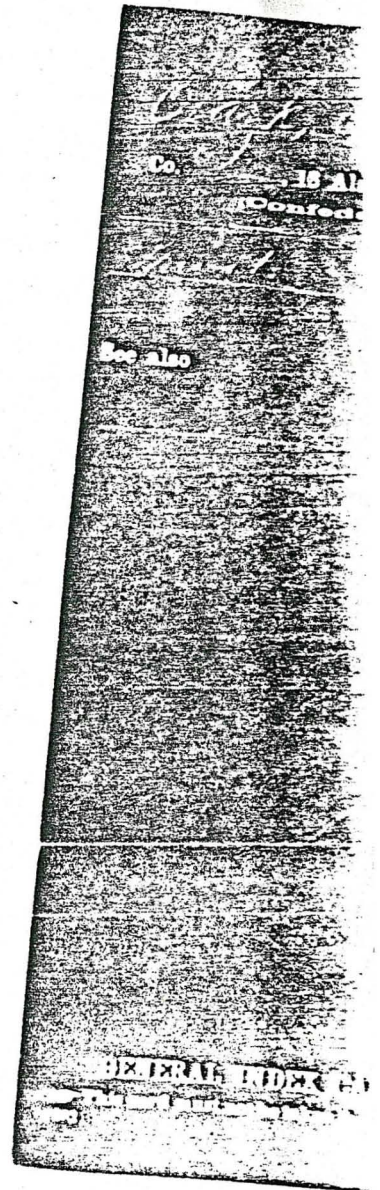
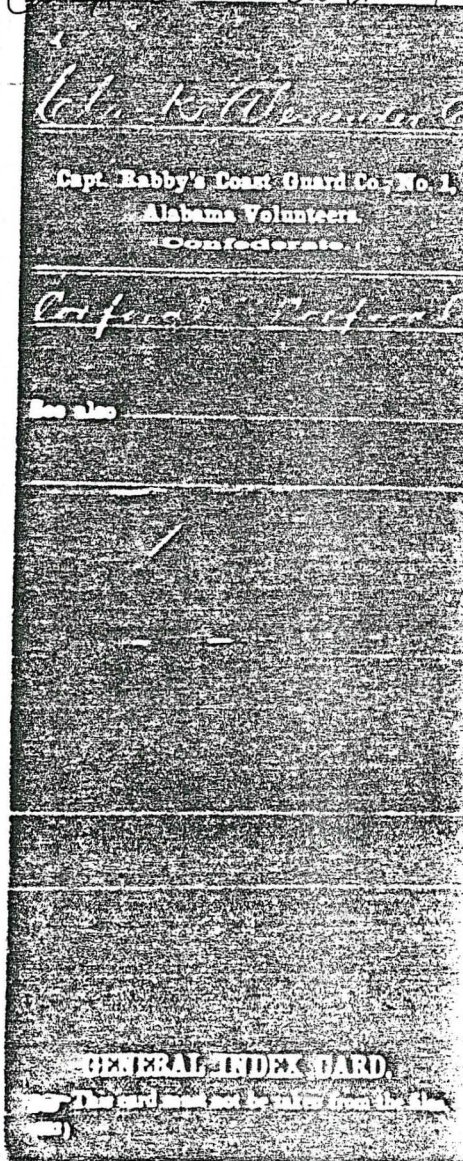
Son of James M. Clark

Residents of Jackson County,
that belonged to Capt. Rabby's
Alabama Volunteers. At one time
they were Alabama residents, but
died in Jackson County

Clark #2

K O D A K F S A F

Alexander Elliott Clark



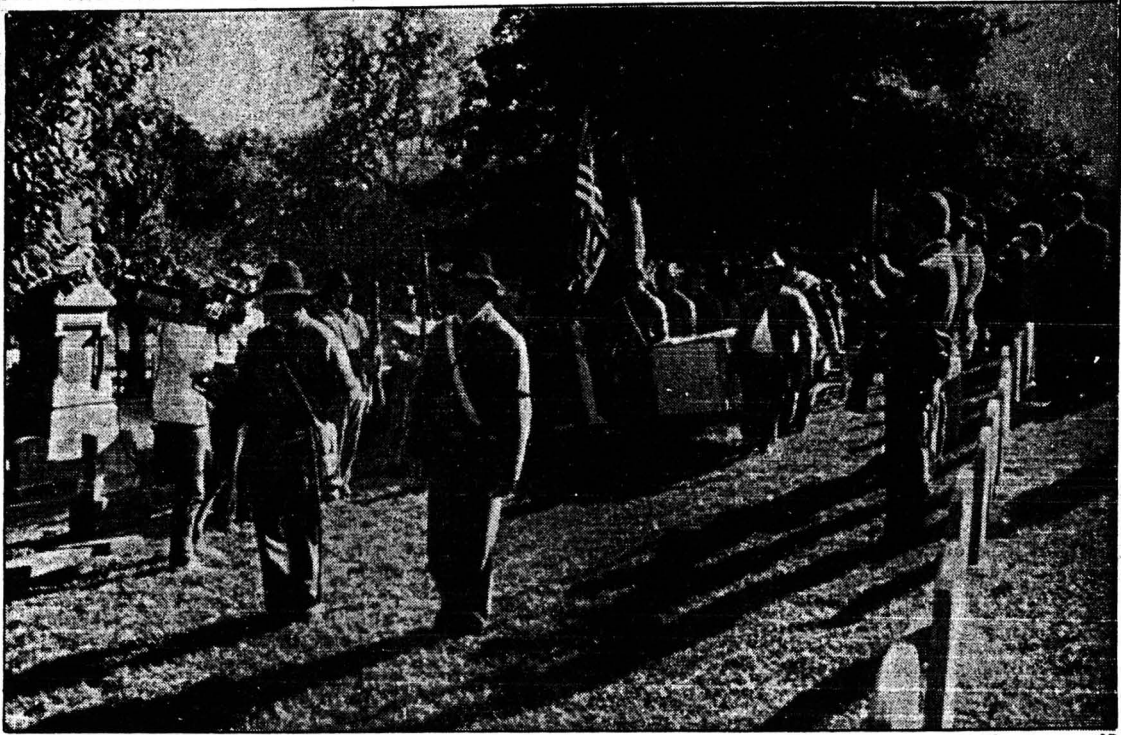
*Enlisted 1860
Bayou La Batre
Age 32*

DO NOT CIRCULATE

Genealogy File

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

10-20-86 261 ^{Clark}



CONFEDERATE BURIAL — The body of Civil War veteran Cyrus G. Clark of Gainesville, Tenn., was removed from Cave Hill Cemetery in Louisville, Ky., for

burial in Gainesville. Clark was buried in June of 1863. Members of the John Hunt Morgan Camp civil war unit escorted the body out of Cave Hill.

After 123 years

Tennessee soldier going home

By THOMAS S. WATSON

Associated Press Writer

LOUISVILLE, Ky. (AP) — Men wearing Confederate gray discharged volleys of musket fire and a high school band played a funeral march Saturday while the remains of a Union prisoner of war were disinterred, the first step in the soldier's homeward journey to his native Tennessee.

The whereabouts of Cyrus G. Clark, who died in 1863, were unknown to his family until 1972, when the wife of a great-great-grandson traced Clark's grave to Cave Hill Cemetery near Louisville.

The remains of Clark's wife, who never saw her husband after he rode off to fight in the Civil War, will be exhumed so that she can be buried next to her husband in the Gainesboro City

Cemetery. Reburial will take place Saturday in the central Tennessee town of 1,100.

"We care for our ancestors," said the Rev. Eurie H. Smith, chaplain of the John Hunt Morgan Camp 1342, Sons of Confederate Veterans, at the graveside ceremony Saturday.

The remains were placed in a wooden coffin carried by members of the Confederate veterans' descendants. A riderless horse followed the procession down the winding cemetery road.

Clark was captured as he was serving with Gen. John Hunt Morgan's command.

The crowd of about 100 people included Clark's relatives and a number of reporters and photographers.

Smith praised Clark's descendants for their efforts to "find and bring home their fallen

warrior."

Katherine Cassetty used family letters and Civil War documents from the National Archives and the Pentagon to verify that the grave marked "Silas Clark" was actually that of Cyrus Clark.

"I think it was his (Clark's) desire to go home," Mrs. Cassetty said. "That was his last request."

In Clark's last letter to his wife, dated March 14, 1863, he wrote, "I would give the world to be at home with all as I have been." His wife, Celia Jane, died in 1917.

Clark was taken prisoner in his own county and imprisoned at the federal prison in Louisville on April 29, 1863. Records showed that he died either late May 31 or early June 1, 1863. The cause of death wasn't known.

Clark
263

PENSIONERS now on the LIST are NOT required to make new applications, but the CHANCERY CLERK must certify their Names to the Auditor of Public Accounts.

THIS APPLICATION

Must be filed with the Chancery Clerk on or before the First Monday in September

(NO APPLICATION WILL BE ENTERTAINED NOT ON THE PRINTED FORM)

FORM No. 4.

(GENERAL PRORATE CLASS)

DO NOT CIRCULATE

Genealogy File

APPLICATION of Indigent Soldier or Sailor of the late Confederacy
Under Chapter 102, Code of 1906.

Applicant must Make Answer to all the following Questions and have it written out Plainly in ink.

- Q. What is your name? Answer Rufus R. Clark
- Q. What is your age? Answer 68 years
- Q. In what county do you reside? Answer Jackson
- Q. What is the name of your postoffice? Answer Orange Grove near
- Q. Are you a bona fide resident of the State of Mississippi? Answer Yes
- Q. Are you married or unmarried? Answer married
- Q. In what State and county did you reside when you enlisted in the service of the Confederate States? Answer Alabama Mobile County
- Q. What was the date of your enlistment? Answer in the fall of about Novr 1861
- Q. What was the number of the regiment or name of the vessel in which you first enlisted? Answer I joined the
Coast Guards in Novr 1861. The Company having been disbanded I joined Bayles
aferward called Stantons Battalion 56th also Regiment
- Q. The name of its commander? Answer Cole Bayles
- Q. Letter or designation of the company in which you enlisted? Answer Company D.
- Q. Name of its captain? Answer Wm Mc Gill
- Q. The length of time which you served in the above company or regiment? Answer until the
army order of in 1865
- Q. Were you ever discharged or transferred from the above commands? Answer no
- Q. If so, give the date of discharge or transfer? Answer —
- Q. If discharged, on what ground? Answer —
- Q. If transferred, to what command? Answer —
- Q. Did you enlist the second time in the Confederate service? Answer —
- Q. If so, into what regiment or company? Answer —
- Q. Were you discharged from this command before the surrender in 1865? Answer no I was paroled in
1865
- Q. If so, for what cause? Answer —
- Q. Were you at any time absent from your command without leave? Answer no
- Q. If yes, how long and why? Answer —
- Q. Did you ever absent yourself from your command without leave and join another? Answer —
- Q. Were you with your command in active service at the surrender in 1865? Answer I was
- Q. Where did your command surrender? Answer Near Macon Ga
- Q. Were you absent from it when it surrendered? Answer No

A.E. CLARK File

Genealogy File

Clark
264

- Q. Why were you absent? Answer.....
- Q. How long had you been absent? Answer.....
- Q. What is your occupation at present? Answer..... *Farmer*
- Q. Do you apply for a pension because you are indigent and unable to earn a support by your own hand?
Answer..... *I do*
- Q. Do you hold any State, United States, County, or City office from which you are receiving as salary or fees
the sum of three hundred dollars per annum? Answer..... *no*
- Q. Have you any sons over 16 and under 21 years of age? Answer..... *no*
- Q. If yes, how many? Answer.....
- Q. Have you any property in your own right or in the right of your wife? Answer..... *none*
- Q. What is its true, just and correct value? Answer..... *\$150.00 (150)*
- Q. Have you a home of your own? Answer..... *I have*
- Q. If not, with whom do you now live? Answer.....
- Q. Is the person you are now living with a relative? Answer.....
- Q. If so, what relation? Answer.....
- Q. Have you any relations; if so, what relation? Answer..... *Cousins*
- Q. Have you any relations or connections whose legal or moral duty it is to provide for you? Answer..... *no*

"I do solemnly swear (or affirm) that I was a Confederate soldier, sailor, or servant of such Confederate soldier or sailor (as the case may be); that I was honorably discharged or paroled, or did not desert from the Confederate service (as the case may be); that I reside in this State; that I am indigent and infirm; that I am not able to earn a support, and have no relatives able, whose duty it is to support me; that I nor my wife do not own property, real or personal, to the value of four hundred dollars (\$400); that I nor my wife have not conveyed any of my or her property to any one with a view to drawing a pension, so help me God."

(Signature of Pensioner)

Rufus R. Clark

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this *12* day of *Aug* 19 *08*

Aug

19 *08*

J. P. Delmas Chancery Clerk.

AFFIDAVIT—We, the undersigned, verily believe the facts stated in the above application to be true and the applicant to be the identical person named in the said application.

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this *12* day of

Aug A. D. 19 *08*

J. P. Delmas

(Signature of officer.)

Chancery Clerk

NOTE.—Must be attested by one or more creditable witnesses

Oles, Franklin

(Signature of witness)

W. R. Clark

(Signature of witness)

Jeff X. Burroughs

(Signature of witness)

(Signature of witness.)

Rufus R. Clark

(Signature of applicant.)

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this *12* day of

Aug

A. D. 19 *08*

J. P. Delmas *Clark*

(Signature of officer)

DO NOT CIRCULATE

Genealogy File

Clark
265

Chancery Clerk.

Office of Chancery Clerk and County Board of Inquiry,

Miss.,

Jackson

County.

Sept 7

19 08

We, the undersigned members of the Board of Inquiry, hereby APPROVE the foregoing

application of Rufus R. Clark for pension because we know the applicant to be indigent and physically unable to earn a support by his own labor, caused by wounds or injuries received during the civil war, and that we believe the facts stated in the above application are true and that the party should receive a pension.

Given under our hands and seals of office, this 7th day of Sept 19 08

E. N. Ramsay

President of Board.

[SEAL]

O. K. Meyers

[SEAL]

G. A. Ramsay

[SEAL]

J. J. Fletcher

[SEAL]

[SEAL]

[SEAL]

J. P. Williams

Chancery Clerk.

[SEAL]

ATTEST:

J. P. Williams
(Attach seal of office.)

N. B.—If the Board approves this application, the Chancery Clerk will so certify, after recording the same in a book kept for that purpose, and forward all of the *approved* applications in a *body* (not one at a time) to the Auditor's office by the first day of October.

☒ No application forwarded after that time will be received.

☒ Rejected applications should not be forwarded to this office.

Genealogy File

Clark
266
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Application for Pension

How Made; What to Contain; Description of Disabilities; Oath Prescribed

FORM 4—WIDOWS

PRORATE

Application of Widow of Soldier or Sailor of the Late Confederacy, under Chapter 108, Code of 1906 as amended by Laws of March 13, 1922, H. B. No. 382.

Applications must be filed in duplicate with the Chancery Clerk on or before the first Monday in September of the year in which application is first filed.

(Applicant must answer all of the following questions.)

- Q. What is your name? Answer Mrs. Julie T. Clark
- Q. In what state and county do you reside? Answer Mississippi, Jackson County
- Q. What is the name of your Post Office? Answer Pascagoula
- Q. Are you a bona fide resident of the United States? Answer Yes
- Q. Are you a bona fide resident of the State of Mississippi? Answer Yes
- Q. What was your husband's name? Answer Rufus R. Clark
- Q. When and where were you married? Answer in 1875 at Bayou La Batre, Ala.,
- Q. Have you since remarried? Answer No.
- Q. Are you an inmate of the Beauvoir Soldiers' Home? Answer No.
- Q. Was your husband a bona fide citizen of the United States and of the State of Mississippi? Answer Yes
- Q. What was the date of your husband's enlistment? Answer in 1861
- Q. In what state, county and place did he reside when he enlisted?
Answer Alabama, Mobile County, Mobile
- Q. Give the names and officers of his company, regiment or vessel?
Answer Capt. Magee, Company D, 56 Ala. Cavalry Gen. Wheeler
- Q. Was he ever discharged from his command? Answer No.
- Q. If so, for what cause? Answer _____
- Q. Was he in active service at the surrender in 1865. Answer Yes
- Q. If not, why? Answer _____

"I do solemnly swear (or affirm) that I am a widow of a Confederate Soldier or Sailor (as the case may be); that he was honorably discharged or paroled, or did not desert from the Confederate service (as the case may be); that I reside in this State; that the statements set forth in the application are true and correct as the applicant verily believes; so help me God."

(Signature of pensioner)

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 4 day of Sept., 1922 March.

Free Taylor Chancery Clerk

Genealogy File DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark
267

AFFIDAVIT—We, the undersigned verily believe the facts stated in the above application to be true and the applicant to be the identical person named in the said application.

Sworn to and subscribed before me this 4 day

of Sept, 1922

Gracie Taylor
(Signature of Officer)

Chancery clerk

NOTE—Must be attested by one or more creditable witnesses.

Mrs. E. A. Parkey
(Signature of Witness)

E. A. Parkey
(Signature of Witness)

(Signature of Witness)

(Signature of Witness)

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 4 day of

Mrs. Julia T. Clark
(Signature of applicant)

Sept, 1922

Gracie Taylor Chancery clerk
(Signature of officer)

OFFICE OF CHANCERY CLERK AND COUNTY BOARD OF INQUIRY Jackson COUNTY
Pascagoula MISS. September 11th 1922

We, the undersigned members of the Board of Inquiry, hereby approve the foregoing application of

Julia T. Clark for pension because we believe the facts stated in the application are true and the party should receive a pension.

Given under our hands and seal of office, this 11th day of September, 1922

F. M. Johnson (Seal)
President of Board.

L. H. Johnson (Seal)

M. E. Parker (Seal)

Geo. L. Prior (Seal)

(Seal)

(Seal)

Gracie Taylor (Seal)
Chancery Clerk.

ATTEST:
(Attach Seal of Office)
Chancery Clerk

N. B.—If the Board approves this application, the Chancery Clerk will so certify, after recording the same in a book kept for that purpose, and forward all of the approved applications in a body to the Auditor's Office by the first day of October.

No application forwarded after that time will be received.

PENSION APPLICATION

Jackson County

Mrs. Julia T. Clark
Name of Applicant

Pascagoula, Miss
Postoffice

No. of Application

FORM NO. 1—WIDOWS

PRORATE

Special Instructions to Chancery Clerk:

No application will be entertained unless based on the proper form and every blank in the form properly filled out.

Filed 4

Gracie Taylor
Sept

y
re
ct
erk

Genealogy File

DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark
268

AFFIDAVIT—We, the undersigned verily believe the facts stated in the above application to be true and the applicant to be the identical person named in the said application.

Sworn to and subscribed before me this 4 day

of Sept, 1922

Grady Taylor
(Signature of Officer)

Chancery clerk

NOTE—Must be attested by one or more creditable witnesses.

Mrs. C. L. Pankay
(Signature of Witness)

E. A. Pankay
(Signature of Witness)

(Signature of Witness)

(Signature of Witness)

Sworn to and subscribed before me, this 4 day of

Sept, 1922

Mrs. Julia T. Clark
(Signature of applicant)

Grady Taylor
(Signature of officer)

OFFICE OF CHANCERY CLERK AND COUNTY BOARD OF INQUIRY Jackson COUNTY
Pascagoula MISS. September 11th 1922

We, the undersigned members of the Board of Inquiry, hereby approve the foregoing application of

Julia T. Clark for pension because we believe the facts stated in the application are true and the party should receive a pension.

Given under our hands and seal of office, this 11th day of September, 1922

F. M. Johnson (Seal)
President of Board.

L. H. Johnson (Seal)

M. E. Parker (Seal)

Geo. L. Prior (Seal)

(Seal)

(Seal)

Grady Taylor (Seal)
Chancery Clerk.

ATTEST:

(Attach Seal of Office)
Chancery Clerk

N. B.—If the Board approves this application, the Chancery Clerk will so certify, after recording the same in a book kept for that purpose, and forward all of the approved applications in a body to the Auditor's Office by the first day of October.

No application forwarded after that time will be received.

PENSION APPLICATION

Jackson

Name of Applicant

Mrs. Julia T. Clark

Postoffice

Pascagoula, Miss

No. of Application

FORM NO. 4—WIDOWS

PRORATE

Special Instructions to Chancery Clerk:

No application will be entertained unless made on the proper form and every blank in the form properly filled out.

Filed the 4 day of Sept 1922

Grady Taylor

Letters paint vivid picture of Civil War battles

Clark
269

By CARL MCINTIRE
Clarion-Ledger Staff Writer

A Mississippi father and two of his sons were killed taking part in Pickett's Charge at the Battle of Gettysburg. Another son enlisted two years later, served for a significant period and then returned home to raise a family whose grandchildren and great grandchildren are now recounting his adventures.

All are related, they believe, to both Gen. George Rogers Clark, whose exploits during the Revolutionary War led to the U.S. getting possession of much of the land north of the Ohio River, and to Gen. William Clark, of the Lewis and Clark Expedition into the Pacific Northwest.

Capt. Thomas G. Clark was the father and the two sons who served under him, and died with him on the battlefield were Pvt. Jonathan Clark and Pvt. Albert Clark.

The other son, Isaac, had wanted to go with them initially, but was too young, and besides his father did not want him to leave home. When he reached 16, nearly two years after the Gettysburg battle, he enlisted and saw some duty.

He had run away to join his dad and brothers soon after they enlisted, but his father sent him back.

All were from Calhoun County, where Thomas Clark had raised the company which became Company F of the 42nd Mississippi Infantry.

Thomas Clark had been born Oct. 29, 1815 and on Oct. 9, 1838 was married to Margery Brown Rogers. Jonathan was their oldest child, born Jan. 29, 1842. Albert Henry was the second child, born Feb. 9, 1844. Isaac was born May 5, 1847.

In the state's records of "Destitute dependents of Confederate soldiers", Margery Clark is listed as a widow with six children: Nancy, Isaac, Ann, Mary, Joab and Samuel. Such listing was apparently common for survivors of veterans as a qualification for a pension.

Family tradition is that Isaac was taken as a prisoner by the Federals, but records show he served with Co. C of the 39th Mississippi Infantry.

The Clark family has an interesting history in America starting with a Jonathan Clark who was born in Virginia in 1759 and fought with a militia unit as a Minuteman in the Revolutionary War. He took part in one battle against the men of Lord Cornwallis.

Jonathan's son, Col. Simeon Clark, was with the Kentucky Grenadiers. Thomas Goode Clark was his third of five children. Thomas came to Mississippi on a visit to his sister, Sarah Jane, the wife of Dr. Andrew Roane, in Calhoun County. Apparently he liked what he found here, for soon he moved his family to the same locale. After the death of Simeon, his widow also moved to Calhoun County to be near her son and daughter, and she married here for a



JONATHAN AND ALBERT CLARK

second time, becoming the wife of James Church.

Letters from the three men who died at Gettysburg have been preserved by the family and each offers an insight to the soldiers of the day. All were written to the wife and mother. Only the one from the father, Thomas G., is completely legible in its entirety. It reads:

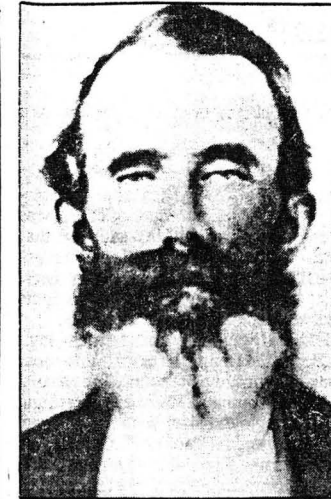
"Camp near Galesborro, N.C. Jan. 9th, 1863

"Dear Margery,

"I sit down to write you a few lines to let you know how we are getting along. We are at Galesborro N.C. We have been here for about three weeks. We are all well. My health is improving, and the boys are in fine health. There is some small pocks in the Regt. but none in our Company and as fast as a case makes its appearance they are sent off to the hospital. Nearly all of our men have been vaccinated before it makes its appearance. I think that it will not be very bad. I have not got a letter from home for nearly two months and I suppose it is on account of the Yankees being in our country but hope it will not be so long. I am at a loss to now what to write for I have no news but what you have heard only our visit to this place was reported on the advance from Newbourn to Galesborro for the purpose of destroying the Rail Road and we were ordered here but did not get here until the Yankees had got here our forces Engaged them on the other side of the News River which runs south of Galesborro. They had a tolerable sharp little fight. Our forces was ordered over the River and form in line of battle just at night But just at that time the firing ceased and the Yankees withdrew their forces under cover of night so we was kept there in line of Battle about half the night when it was ascertained that the enemy had left to parts unknown to us so we have been here ever since and

do not know how much longer we will be kept here but we my stay here all winter. I done everything in my power to get a chance to come home before we left Richmond but could not get a furlough which was a sad disappointment to me and I expect has been to you But we must try and reconcile it to our minds to be separated until times changes. I will come home as soon as I can but cant tell when.

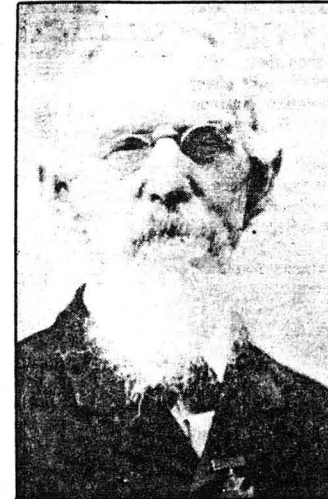
I want you to take the Best care you can of yourself and the children and I trust to God for the future. My only hope is in God and the Valor of our troops. I understand that the Yankees have been in our country but I hope that they will not stay there long and if they should come to our house try not to insult them for it would only make matters worse but try and keep my things out of their way as much as possible. I want you to write me as soon as you get this and tell me all the news you can. Tell Isaac to write to me. I have never got a single letter from him. If you need any money write me and I will send it to you. I got some clothing sent by you. I suppose that Sadler brought them to Richmond. Thomas Voss had been here and I have been looking for him on his way home for two weeks but he has not come. I had two letters wrote to send by him for two weeks and have not sent them. I reckon he has gone some other way and I have concluded to start one by mail. I thought that it would be the most certain way of getting a letter home to send it by him. I still think that I will get to come home sometime this winter but cant tell when. I want to hear from home very Bad. Tell Pap and Mother that I want them to write to me. I have heard that (Cades or Cader) runaway and went to the Yankees and that the Yankees took all of their horses. I want to hear all about what the Yankees done about Sarepta. Marcellus was disappointed about not getting some



THOMAS CLARK

socks when we got our clothing. Marcellus & Duncan and Joseph Good is all in good health. It is thought that the Yankees will make another raid from Newburn to Goldesboro and if they do we will give them a happy welcome when our men was ordered into line of Battle the day we got here my men also acted like men every man to a man went into the line and seemed to be willing to show their grit and I am happy to say that I have got a company that I believe will do to depend on in Battle. I think that if we ever have a chance that Co.(F) of the 4th Regt will do theirselves honor by doing some good fighting but I hope that this cruel war may come to a close before long and let the soldiers come home. I want you to consult with Isaac in the Management of everything that you do not know how to manage and try to keep things in the best condition you can for I do not know when I will ever get to come home. I want to see you and the children the worst I ever did in my life but I am tied up here and must Reconcile it to my self the best I can putting my trust in God for the future and I hope you will not forget to pray for me and the Boys and for yourself and children give my best respects to all my friends and tell them all to write to me for I am Glad to get a letter from that country any time. Give my love to Mother and Pap and tell them not to forget to write to me so farewell for the present hoping that you may have the smiles of God to assist you through this troublesome time. T.G. Clark."

A letter supposedly written by Albert was dated Nov. 19, 1862 from Camp Mott, Richmond, Va. In it he reported that "Pa is not as good as when he left home" but added that the father and both boys were doing well. He was especially proud to report he had gained weight. He said all three had plenty of clothing, except for socks, and



THOMAS GOODE CLARK

that while they each had only one coat and one pair of pants that was all they needed, for any more was just something else to carry.

To explain that their clothing was sufficient for the winter weather he reported that "my cap comes down to my shoulders" and he added that "my coat comes to my ankles and I have an oil-cloth cover to put over my coat when it is wet."

His letter did not tell of any fighting, but said they had been fighting nearby, at Fredericksburg, and that he expected orders to go there.

An old preacher, from Panola County, he said, was telling one and all that "we will get home in time to plant another crop." He expressed his doubts about that forecast, saying "I fear he will miss it just a little and the war will turn out to me the most barbarous wars that history could ever tell, but maybe that God will look down on us and bless us, but there is so much wickedness going on it does not look like it could be until we begin to be humble and I recon it is best for Godalmighty knows what we need before we ask him."

He also expresses a desire to "be home and drink some good milk and eat some of your butter, but my country needs me and I will stay here."

Nostalgia and homesickness creep into his thoughts as he writes: Pa, Truet Seal, Jimmie Duncan and some of the other boys are singing "Lord revive us" and it is about eight o'clock in the night of nineteenth just think what you were doing and tell us in your next letter Ma, I expect you are sitting by your fire knitting with the children around you and thinking or talking of us as you have done before when Pa was gone to Memphis I can imagine first how things look at my old home."

Jonathan's letter tells some detail of

the war, but his postscript probably sums up his inner feeling. It reads: "Oh that I could be there to plough as I used to do it would be a pleasure to me." Those who have plowed behind a mule know he must have been very, very homesick and quite tired of the war. His letter is as follows:

"Camp near Troy, Va. May 11, 1863

"Dear Mother

"I am now seated to write you a letter; we are all well at this time and doing well, we had a hard trip to Suffolk. We had a very merry time of shooting at the Yankees, I shot at them until I got tired of it and I think that I killed some of them. We had regular picket fighting for twenty-three days, one of our co. wounded Levi Robbins was shot through the knee he is gone to the hospital and I have not heard from him since, that made me tolerable small to think that he was so near to me and I was not hurt he was the only one of our men that was hurt, but on the retreat from Suffolk they gave us thunder. I have seen so many men broke down in my life thousands lying all along the roadside then I felt like I'd rather be at home doing any thing that may be termed work, it is far better to be at home than to be here but never mind that. Our country is to save and we must the fatigue undergo be it hard or easy I'm willing to do all I can to save our Country and I think we will save it. It is understood that three hundred thousand of the American armys time is out this month and they are going home to stay and if that be so then the war will soon end. I wish it would end soon I a very tired of it.

Well Ma here is a handkerchief for sis tell her to take good care of it I give two dollars for it for the purpose of sending it to her tell the other children that I will send them something some of these times I have not got anything else to send to them I will also send Sis a ring and as soon as can get something to make more out of will send the other children a ring apiece. Sis take good care of them. Ma tell the girls I would be glad to see them at anytime. The Co. is out on picket now. Pa and Henry is out there. I was on fatigue duty day before yesterday and that lets me out this time I dug dirt and threw up best work all day.

"So I must come to a close so goodbye for this time tho I hope not the last.

"Ma I got a letter from Uncle Jonathan Clark and he told me that William S. Clark has taken the rheumatism and taken typhoid with it he came very near dying but he had gotten better when he wrote but he said he expected that he would be a cripple as long as he lived.

"So nothing more for the present. I remain your son, Jonathan Clark."

Isaac Clark was the grandfather of Miss Lucie Burnett of Jackson and the great grandfather of Brown Burnett, a staff writer for the Jackson Daily News, who helped us with this yarn, including lending us the photos and the old letters.

Weekender

Clarion-Ledger
Sun., Oct. 17, 1982

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

ROSTER OF REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS IN GEORGIA

GEORGE BUCHANAN, b. Sept. 9, 1759. Served as Corp. and Serg. in Capt. Henry Hampton's Co., 6th Regiment, in S. C., under Lieut. Col. William Henderson; enlisted 1777, in Col. John Buchanan's Regiment; served at Siege of Savannah; prisoner, 1789, on Sullivan Island; allowed pension, 1833, at Marion Co., Ga. Buried in family cemetery (now Schley Co., Ga.).

WILLIAM BUGG, *Rev. Sol.*, b. 1757; d. Jan. 29, 1804. Buried in the Bugg cemetery near Augusta, Ga.

WILLIAM BURGAMY, b. France, 1739; d. Ga., 1819. Served as private, Ga. Line. Mar. 1759, SUSAN HAWKINS.

CHARLES BURCH and EDWARD BURCH came to Ga. and settled on the waters of Big Spirit Creek. Their names appear on the pay-roll of the Burke Co., Ga., Rangers, commanded by COL. PATRICK CARR, of Jefferson Co., Ga., 1782. CHARLES BURCH left 4 sons: Charles, Jr.; Joseph E.; Blanton; Kilt, of Richmond Co., Ga.

THOMAS BURTON, b. Va.; d. Elbert Co., Ga., 1828. Served as private under Col. Elijah Clarke. Mar. NANCY NUNNELLEE.

HEZEKIAH BUSSEY and Amey, his wife, sold to JONATHAN RAGAN, *Rev. Sol.* of Wilkes Co., Ga., Jan. 30, 1788, 287½ acres of land granted to said Hezekiah Bussey for his service as a *Rev. Sol.* Land on Oconee River, Washington Co., Ga., 1785.

EDMUND BUTLER, b. 1755; d. Hancock Co., Ga., 1802. Private under Col. Elijah Clarke's Ga. Troops; received bounty land for his service. Mar. FANNY GARRETT.

ROGER CAMERON, b. Va.; d. Walton Co., Ga. Private 1st S. C. Regiment. Mar. 1795, Ann (Spaulding) McPherson (1767-1855).

JOHN CARGYLE, b. Va.; d. Greene Co., Ga. Served as private under Capt. Porterfield, Col. Daniel Morgan, Va. Continental Line. Mar. 1746, CATHERINE RENEAU (1726-1774).

JOHN CARTER, b. Va., Dec. 18, 1761; d. Aug. 1820. Buried City Cemetery, Augusta, Ga. Mar. ANNE WRAY.

HOWARD CASH, original settler, Habersham Co., 1818; came from Va. to Elbert Co., Ga. Grave marked and monument unveiled as a *Rev. Sol.* May 29, 1939. Drew land in 1827 lottery.

WILLIAM CASON, b. S. C., April 17, 1749; d. Ga. Enlisted Fairfield Co., S. C.; drew pension for service, 1833, while a resident of Warren Co., Ga. Drew land as *Rev. Sol.* Cherokee Lottery, 1838.

JOSEPH CATCHINGS, b. Md., 1762; d. Greene Co., Ga., 1805; received bounty grant of land Wilkes Co., Ga. for service as private. Mar. MARTHA TOWNSEND.

WILLIAM CARRAWAY, b. 1754; d. Upson Co., Ga., 1834. Applied for pension; entered service Camden District, S. C.; resident of Cumberland Co., N. C. Served under Capt. James Moore, 3rd Co.; was Orderly Ser. at Siege of Savannah, Ga. in Col. Huger's Brigade S. C. Serg. Mar. Elizabeth — (1764-1838). Dau., Charity (1785-1845), mar. Benjamin Bethel (1782-1815).

LARKIN CLARK, b. Orange Co., Va., 1760; d. Elbert Co., Ga., 1843. Served as private Major Allen's Ga. Troops. Mar. LUCY SIMPSON WELCH (1780-1852).

ROBERT CLARK, JR., b. Halifax Co., N. C., 1757; d. Elbert Co. Served as private Ga. Line; received bounty grant of land in Ga. for his service. Mar. Rebecca Sledge.

JOHN CHRISTIAN, b. Va.; d. Franklin Co., Ga., 1820. Served as private and Capt. in Col. Vance's Va. Troops. Mar. MARY —.

WILLIAM CHEEKE, b. Randolph Co., N. C., 1752; d. Franklin Co., Ga., 1845. Placed on pension roll, 1833, for service as private Va. Troops. Mar. (1) 1775, MARY VINES (called Polly) (1750-1818).

DAVID CLAY, b. Duplin Co., N. C., about 1756; d. Wilkinson Co., Ga., 1818. Served as private N. C. Troops under Capt. Hall and Capt. Komegay. Widow applied and received pension 1852. Mar. 1792, EVE HARDIN (1772-1855).

JEREMIAH CLOUD

ROSTER OF REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS IN GEORGIA
by me call vol F

BLANCHARD COLDING, b. S. C., 1756; d. Ga., 1816. Served as Sol. S. C. Line. Mar. ANN GIBBON, b. 1756; d. Screven Co., Ga., 1818. Their son, Thomas (1773-1847), mar. Ann Dell (dau. PHILIP DELL, *Rev. Sol.* of Ga.)

JAMES THOMAS COMER, b. Va., 1729; d. Jones Co., Ga., 1837. Served as private Ga. Line. Mar. 3 times.

JOHN COLLINS, b. Frederick Co., Md. Mar. Burke Co., Ga., Nov. 30, 1786, PHOEBE SAILORS; she received a pension as widow of a *Rev. Sol.*, Jan. 31, 1853, while a resident of Cobb Co., Ga.

NOTE: From Augusta Chronicle. "CAPT. THOMAS COBB, age 110 years, a native of Buckingham Co., Va. Came to Ga. 1784. A REV. SOLDIER. His patriotism induced him to take part with his country for the Independence of these States and he was often associated in the Councils of the Chiefs in those startling times."

JONATHAN COLEMAN (son of Thomas Coleman and wife, Mildred Richards), b. about 1750. Moved from Williamsburg, Va., to Augusta, Ga. Served as *Rev. Sol.* in Burke Co., Ga., under Gen. Wayne. Mar. 1784, Milly Pittman. Had issue.

PIERRE CONSTANTINE, b. Toulouse, France, 1736; d. Savannah, Ga., 1811. Came from France with Count Rochambeau and served as a grenadier with him at Yorktown. Mar. MARIE LOUISE BIDOT.

JOHN COOPER, b. Ga., 1751; d. Ga., 1816. Raised the Company known as "The Liberty Independent Troop," and served as Lieut. and Captain. Mar. ELIZABETH GIGINILLAT.

JOHN COOK, b. Va. —; d. Hancock Co., Ga. Served as Capt. under Gen. William Washington throughout the War; was at the Battles of Eutaw Springs, Cowpens, Guilford C. H. and others. Mar. (2) MARTHA PEARSON; two of their children were: Philip b. S. C., 1775; d. Twigg's Co., Ga., 1841. Mar. Martha Wooten; Martha, mar. John Daniel.

WILLIAM CORAM, b. Va., 1756; d. Wilkes Co., Ga. Mar. Mar. 1783, ANN HODO (1755-1829) (dau. of PETER HODO, *Rev. Sol.* of Warren Co., Ga.) He was a *Rev. Sol.* and served as Serg.

JOHN COLQUITT, b. Va.; d. Oglethorpe Co., Ga., 1800. Served as private Va. Troops. Mar. ELIZABETH HENDRICKS. Their son: ROBERT COLQUITT, b. Va.; d. Oglethorpe Co., Ga. Served as private Va. Troops; drew land as a *Rev. Sol.*, 1827, lottery in Ga. Mar. SUSAN HUBBARD.

REUBEN COOK, b. Hanover Co., Va., 1740; d. Elbert Co., Ga., 1820. Served as private, Va. State Troops. Mar. MOLLY DANIEL, d. 1828.

JAMES COOK, *Rev. Sol.*, Elliott's Dist., Jefferson Co., Ga.

CARY COX, b. S. C., Oct. 1744; d. Putnam Co., Ga., Oct. 24, 1814. Served as private, S. C. Troops. Mar. 1762, MARY HORNE, d. 1823. Children: William G., mar. Catherine Roberts; Ichabod (1767-1869), *Sol.* of 1812, mar. Mary Rowan; Asa, mar. Maria Rountree; Cary, Jr., mar. Martha Rountree; James, mar. Elizabeth Martin; Clara, mar. — Southall.

HENRY COOPER, b. N. Y., 1759; d. Putnam Co., Ga., 1840. Served as private in Capt. Jonathan Lawrence's Co.; Col. Harper's Regiment of Levies, N. Y. Mar. FRANCES PERRY.

JOHN COOPER, b. Henry Co., Va., 1742; d. Wilkes Co., Ga., 1835. Served as private, Ga. Line; received bounty grant of land for service. Mar. 1778, ELIZABETH WILSON. Drew land in 1827 Lottery.

CHARLES CRAWFORD, b. Amherst Co., Va., 1738; d. Ga., 1813; Capt. Commanded a Co. under GEN. ROBERT HOWE, 2nd N. C. Regiment. Mar. 1763, JANE MAXWELL. She was b. 1743.

THOMAS CRAWFORD, b. Va., 1729; d. Ga., 1794; received bounty land in Ga. for service as private, Va. Line. Mar. Mary Smith.

ALEXANDER CUMMINS, b. Va.; d. Oglethorpe Co., Ga., 1811. Commanded a Co. under under Col. Thomas Meriwether, Bedford Co., Va., Militia. Mar. ELIZABETH —.

ANSIE CUNNINGHAM, b. Ireland 1763; d. Jackson Co., Ga., 1837; received pension 1832

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

CLARK
271

Abstracts of Wythe County Deed Book # 2 Virginia

42. Page 64 --1797. John & Nancy Peery to William Clark 98 acres (part of tract granted to Daniel Harman) at head of Clinch joining said Peery and William Wynn, for L 50. Wit: R. C. Dr. Carolus

150. page 249--1796. Robert & Jane Moffett of Woodford County, Ky. to Lawrence Murry of Wythe Land on head branch of Clinch, joining an old station, and joining lines with John Peery, Robert Whitley, L 40. Wit: Henry Harman, Sr., Jacob Waggoner, William Clark, William Wynne, Sr., Samuel Walker, Joseph Moore Jr.

290. page 462--1800 James & Sarah Breeding to John Hurst. 100 acres (part of survey for Benjamin Clement) on Little Reed Island Creek adjacent to said Clement and Richard Elises. L250 Wit: Henry Davis, Henry Davis Jr, Fugate Clark, Randolph Fugate.

291. page 463--1800 Thomas and Silvey Hurst to Fugate Clark. Land on east side of New River. L272. Wit: Henry Davis, Randol Fugate, Henry Davis Jr.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
272

Page No. 10
Schedule 1.-- Inhabitants in Pass Christian in the
County of Harrison, State of Miss. enumerated by
me on the 14 day of June, 1870
Post Office Pass Christian Engmann, Asst. Marshall

HOUSE- HOLD #	NAME	AGE	SEX	RACE	OCCUPATION	VALUE OF REAL ESTATE	VALUE OF PERSONAL ESTATE	BIRTH PLACE
	Hernandez, James	12	M	W	Student			LA
	Flowers, James	16	M	W	Student			LA
	Bryant, George	18	M	W	Student			LA
	Thomas, Walter	14	M	W	Student			LA
	Hertzog, Ambrose	12	M	W	Student			LA
	Claisson, Edward	12	M	W	Student			LA
	Cussaks, Joakin	10	M	W	Student			LA
	Kennedy, Daniel	16	M	W	Student			Tex.
	Bonger, Albert	15	M	W	Student			LA
	Flowers, Joseph	17	M	W	Student			LA
	Bonger, Achilles	16	M	W	Student			LA
	Terry, Kyle	13	M	W	Student			Tex.
	Himel, Edgar	15	M	W	Student			LA
	Walz, Frederic	12	M	W	Student			Tex.
	Himel, William	17	M	W	Student			LA
	Dallimore, Oliver	12	M	W	Student			LA
	Burke, Henry	11	M	W	Student			LA
	Flowers, Davidson	11	M	W	Student			LA
	Fernandez, Joseph	10	M	W	Student			LA
	Blackman, William	12	M	W	Student			LA
	Coyle, John	12	M	W	Student			LA
	Marquez, Balows	13	M	W	Student			LA
	Brunot, Hilary	13	M	W	Student			LA
	Carnel, Bruno	10	M	W	Student			LA
	Sulley, George	19	M	W	Student			LA
	Stuart, Hunter	16	M	W	Student			LA
	Schinkel, John	12	M	W	Student			LA
	Knapp, James	18	M	W	Student			LA
	Clark, Dave	14	M	W	Student			LA
	Clark, Walter	17	M	W	Student			LA
	Schneider, Philip	13	M	W	Student			LA
	Rains, Edward	18	M	W	Student			LA
	Manning, Thomas	12	M	W	Student			LA
	De Fuentis, M.	14	M	W	Student			LA
	Rhodes, John	11	M	W	Student			LA
	Smith, Kirby	14	M	W	Student			LA
	Rains, Charles	15	M	W	Student			Tex.
	Worthy, Frank	18	M	W	Student			LA
	Worthy, Oliver	16	M	W	Student			LA
	Kelter, George	11	M	W	Student			LA

PASS CHRISTIAN COLLEGE

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
273

Page 81A (3) S.D. 1 E.D. 4 June 1, 1880 Andre Deslonde

	<u>Name</u>	<u>Age</u>	<u>Rel</u>	<u>Occupation</u>	<u>BP</u>	<u>BP/F</u>	<u>BP/M</u>
14/14	McConnell, Saml. B.	W M 1	Son	At home	Louisiana	Louisiana	Louisiana
	Leckie, Kate	W F 40	Sis	"	"	"	New York
	Gafney, Catherine	W F 60	Serv	Servant	Ireland	Ireland	Ireland
	Newman, Annie	W F 17	Serv	Servant	Louisiana	New York	New York
15/15	Myers, Raphael	W M 35		Tobacco mer.	Louisiana	Louisiana	Louisiana
	Sophia	W F 22	Wif	Keeping house	"	"	"
	David M.	W M 3	Son	At home	"	"	"
	Rebecca	W F 1	Dau	"	"	"	"
	Finnessa, Mary	W F 45	Serv	Servant	Ireland	Ireland	Ireland
	Spriggs, Caroline	M F 19	Serv	Servant	Louisiana	Louisiana	Louisiana
16/16	Cummins, Albert N.	W M 38		Book keeper	Miss.	U.S.	U.S.
	Laura H.	W F 30	Wif	Keeping house	"	Maryland	Miss.
	Henrietta	W F 8	Dau	At school	Louisiana	Miss.	"
	Murray, Nellie	B F 30	Serv	Servant	"	Louisiana	Louisiana
17/17	Clark, Sheldon S.	W M 79		Retired builder	Conn.	Conn.	Conn.
	Mary E.	W F 65	Wif	Keeping house	Louisiana	St.Domingo	Louisiana
	Alice	W F 25	Dau	At home	"	Conn.	"
	Mary E.	W F 5	Grandch	"	Miss.	Louisiana	"
	Kearney, Ellen	W F 25	Serv	Servant	Ireland	Ireland	Ireland
18/18	Holt, A. C.	W M 60		Physician	Georgia	Virginia	Georgia
	Logan, Kate	B F 35	Serv	Servant	"	Georgia	"
	Kate	M F 17	Dau	Servant	"	"	"
	Georgia	M F 12	Dau	Servant	Louisiana	"	"
	Celia	B F 4	Dau	At home	"	"	"
19/19	Klien, Joseph	W M 53		Upholsterer	Bavaria	Bavaria	Bavaria
	Babara	W F 35	Wif	Keeping house	Louisiana	"	"
	Joseph	W M 20	Son	Upholsterer	"	"	Louisiana
	William	W M 16	Son	Upholsterer	"	"	"
	George	W M 12	Son	At school	"	"	"
	Lena	W F 10	Dau	"	"	"	"
	Love, Elizabeth	B F 40	Boarder	Out door labor	U.S.	U.S.	U.S.
20/20	Black, Cancellia	W F 48		Keeping house	Miss.	Virginia	Miss.
	David C.	W M 30	Son	Cotton factor	"	"	"
	Lena	W F 22	Dau/law	At home	Louisiana	"	"
	Johnson, Ellen	B F 40	Serv	Servant	Miss.	Miss.	"
	Moran, Mary	W F 20	Serv	Servant	Louisiana	Ireland	Ireland
21/21	Noble, Fannie	W F 36		Keeping house	Canada	Ireland	N.F.
	Adeline P.	W F 10	Dau	At home	Louisiana	Mass.	Canada
	Win P.	W M 8	Son	At school	"	"	"
	Garbannatte, Caroline	W F 34	Sis	Dressmaker	Canada	Ireland	N.F.
	Fullnen ?, Margaret	W F 74	Moth	At home	N.Foundland	Scotland	Scotland
	Dieler, August	W M 32	Boarder	Music teacher	Bavaria	Bavaria	Bavaria
22/22	Laux, Joseph	W M 35		Shoemaker	Bavaria	Bavaria	Bavaria
	Louisa	W F 31	Wif	Keeping house	Louisiana	"	"
	Oscar	W M 5	Son	At home	"	"	Louisiana
	Louisa	W F 3	Dau	"	"	"	"
	Albert	W M 9/12	Sep Son	"	"	"	"
	Anderson, Antoinnetta	M F 42	Boarder	Nurse	Bavaria	"	Bavaria
	Louise	M F 22	Boarder	Dressmaker	Louisiana	At sea	"

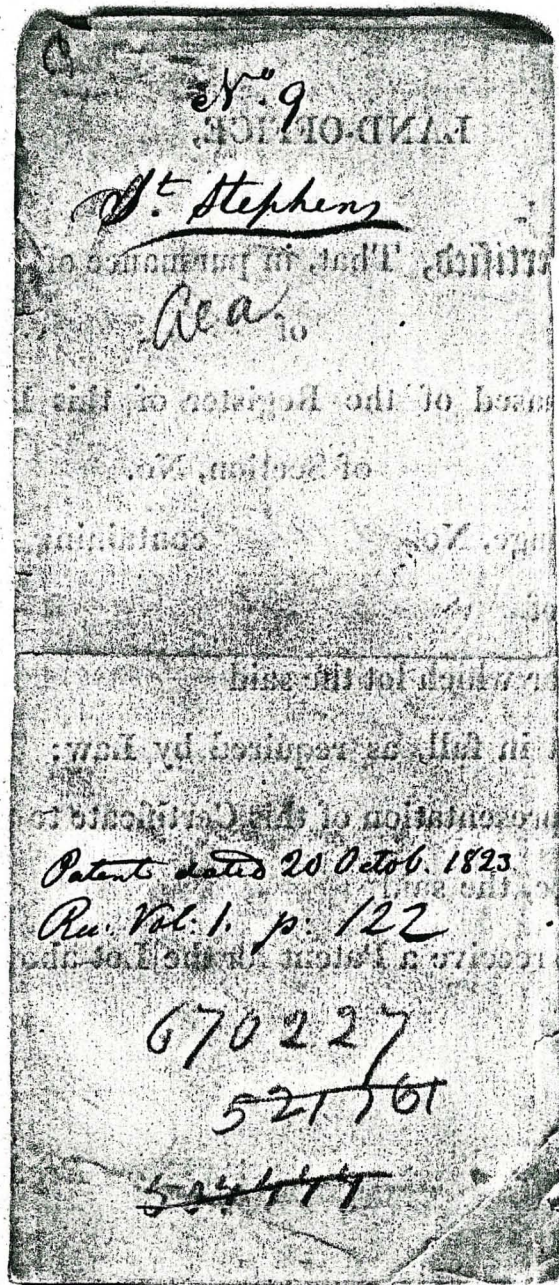
Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
274

Page No. 4
Schedule 1.-- Inhabitants in Biloxi in the
County of Harrison, State of Miss. enumerated by
me on the 27 day of July, 1870
Post Office Biloxi Engmann, Asst. Marshall

HOUSE- HOLD #	NAME	AGE	SEX	RACE	OCCUPATION	VALUE OF REAL ESTATE	VALUE OF PERSONAL ESTATE	BIRTH PLACE
38-28	Bennett, James	60	M	W	Carpenter	500		GA
	Bennett, Mary	56	F	W	Keeping house			Miss.
	Bennett, George	20	M	W	Seaman			Miss.
	Bennett, Mary	12	F	W				Miss.
	Bennett, James	10	M	W				Miss.
	Bennett, Louise	9	F	W				Miss.
	Bennett, Emma	5	F	W				Miss.
39-29	Bennett, John	24	M	W	Carpenter			Miss.
	Bennett, Mary	22	F	W	Keeping house			Miss.
40-30	Chevalier, --	28	M	W	Catholic Priest			France
	McGovern, Mary	38	F	W	Servant			Ireland
	McGovern, Andrew	6	M	W				LA
41-31	Lobers, Leonora	52	F	W	Keeping house	300		Miss.
	Lobers, Adeline	20	F	W				Miss.
	Lobers, Lucy	17	F	W				Miss.
	Monet, Jeston	24	M	W	Carpenter			Miss.
	Monet, Fanny	24	F	W				ALA
	Monet, Laura	8/12	F	W				Miss.
42-32	Bellius, Raymond	26	M	W	Painter			Miss.
	Bellius, Mary	20	F	W	Keeping house			Miss.
	Bellius, Rosa	1/12	F	W				Miss.
43-33	Quave, Louis	28	M	W	Laborer	300		Miss.
	Quave, Helena	23	F	W	Keeping house			Miss.
	Quave, Louise	10/12	F	W				Miss.
44-34	Sedole, Joseph	47	M	W	Laborer	700		Italy
	Sedole, Josephine	43	F	W	Keeping house			Baden
	Sedole, Mary	14	F	W				Miss.
	Sedole, Joseph	13	M	W				Miss.
	Sedole, Lena	11	F	W				Miss.
	Sedole, Elizabeth	4	F	W				Miss.
45-35	Cook, Williams	52	M	W	Carpenter	300	150	Mass.
	Cook, Elizabeth	38	F	W	Keeping house			ARK
	Cook, Maria	6	F	W				Miss.
46-36	Casoo, Peter	48	M	W	Shoemaker	200		France
	Casoo, Hauna	44	F	W	Keeping house			Miss.
	Casoo, Michell	22	M	W	Laborer			Miss.
	Casoo, Bartell	13	M	W				Miss.
47-37	Cajavet, Franzoa	53	M	W	Laborer	1,500		Miss.
	Cajavet, Irene	53	F	W	Keeping house			Miss.
	Cajavet, Clara	18	F	W				Miss.

Clark
275



N^o 8. Treas. Office Aug 28th 18

Recd of Jno Clarke of Wayne

County the sum of

Eighty Nine Dollars in full of the

purchase money of the above Section

33 Township 11 Range 8 West

Containing 63 ²⁰/₁₀₀ Acres @ Price

per Acre of Twenty five Cents of per

\$1.89

J. H. Crawford

Clark
277

No. 9

LAND-OFFICE, at St. Stephens, Sept. 6 1820

It is hereby certified, That, in pursuance of Law, *James*
Clark of *Madison County*
on this day purchased of the Register of this Land-Office, the Lot or
Fractional of Section, No. *33* of Township, No.
11 in Range, No. *5 West* containing *50* $\frac{25}{100}$
Acres, at the rate of *One dollar & Twenty five cents* per acre, amounting to
\$ *789* for which lot the said *John Clark* *Commissioner*
has made payment in full, as required by Law: *Now, therefore, be it*
known, That on presentation of this Certificate to the Commissioner of the
General Land-Office, the said *John Clark*
shall be entitled to receive a Patent for the Lot above described.

James P. Pickens
Register of the Land-Office.

COPY

from

THE NATIONAL ARCHIVES

Record Group No. 49
Additional Information St. Stephens, Ark.
Cash file no. 9

Clark

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

May Wilson Mc Bee Natchez Court Records

*Clark
278*

594

NOTES

CALVIT. Frederick Calvit was shot and scalped near Rice's Mill [Washington County, Tenn.], April 1777 but lived. (Draper MSS LXX2)

CARRADINE. Parker Carradine, [Jr.] married Lettice Thornton in Jefferson County, Tenn. Bond dated 1 Dec. 1800, with Thomas Thornton surety. Division of estate of Charles Thornton, deceased. Heirs: Thos. Thornton, Lettice Thornton and children of Charlotte Curtis, decd. June Court 1796. Fauquier Co., Va. Wills, Bk. 3-50. (Courtesy of Geo. W. Glass.)

CARRIQUE. Richard Carrique's marriage license, March 25, 1776. (E (25) W. Fla.)

CHANEY. About 1790, Bailey and William Chaney came to the Natchez District from South Carolina. Bailey Chaney, a Baptist preacher, is said to have been the first to preach a sermon in Mississippi under the American flag. A large arbor was erected soon after the Spanish evacuated the Fort on 30 March 1798 and Bailey Chaney preached there to a great gathering. He died in 1816. (Miss. Bpts. 12,131)

CHOAT. Petition of John Choat for 100 acres on Second Creek, presented by Thomas Hutchins. Warrant for same, Jany. 3, 1776. (E (25) W. Fla.) Certif. of survey by Luke Collins, 26 June 1776 by order of Elias Durnford, Surv. Genl. of W. Fla. (AST-PL I 622)

CLARK. Gibson Clark, Sr. STATE OF GEORGIA, WILKES COUNTY. This is to certify that Gibson Clark, Citizen, hath steadfastly done his Duty from the Time of Passing an Act at Augusta to-wit on 10th of August 1781 until the Total expution [expulsion] of the British from this State and the said Gibson Clark cannot be to our knowledge and belief convicted for Plundering or Distressing said County and is therefore under said Act Intitled to a Bounty of Two Hundred and fifty acres of land. Given under my hand this 8th March 1784.

Pr order Thos. McCall.

E. Clarke Col.

On Reverse of the order. 179 Gibson Clark

Gibson Clarke Pet. dismissed he being on the Mississippi (sic).

Gibson Clark received a Bounty Grant of 287½ acres in Washington Co., Ga. Book "GGG", Register of Grants, 1785. (Originals of both documents in Ga. State Archives. Courtesy of Mr. Milton Harper.)

Gibson Clark, born in 1760, seems to have been a brother of Gen'l. Elijah Clark although the General was 27 years older. (Nat. Rec.) Gibson Clark married Susannah Phillips in Georgia. They came to the Natchez District about 1783. He died in Claiborne Co., Miss. in January 1822, naming in his will his wife, Susannah, daughters, Nancy Clark Headrick [Hedrick], wife of John A. Hedrick, Mary Clark Stiller (or Stillee), deceased; sons, John Clark, deceased, Elijah L. Clark, Gibson Clark William Clark, grandchildren Susannah Piety Rosannah Gibson Clark, daughter of Gibson Clark, Gibson Clark, Elijah Clark, Gibson Clark Hedrick, Elizabeth Susannah Piety Stiller, Sarah Stiller, daughters of Mary Clark Stiller, deceased; Elizabeth Minor Clark, Susannah Gibson Clark; daughters of John Clark, deceased. Executors: Sons, Gibson Clark, Elijah L. Clark and John Headrick. Gibson (x) Clark. Wit: Julius Bettys, Reuben Spear, James Perry, Daniel Burnett.

CLOUD. One of the protestant ministers in the Natchez District during the Spanish rule was Rev. Adam Cloud, an Episcopalian who apparently preached rather openly. Gov. Gayoso, after attending a service by Cloud, remarked that personally he was in favor of religious tolerance but that he had "a master". The next day Cloud was notified not to preach again. But he continued to do so and was soon arrested and sent out of the country. He lived in Georgia many years before returning to the District to spend the remainder of his days. Records at Christ Church show his long service at Spring Hill in Jefferson County. (Cl. 528)

COMSTOCK. Thomas Comstock came to the Natchez District with the Lymans in 1773. The Comstock family had been in Connecticut more than one hundred years. (Cl. 108; Savage I 439)

COYLE. Hugh Coyle. (See Richard Thompson.)

CRANE. Capt. Silas Crane, from New England, with the Lymans in 1773. (Cl. 108)

CURTIS. When Richard Curtis, Sr., came from South Carolina to the Natchez District early in 1780, with him was a large contingent of relatives. Besides his own immediate family were the families of his step-son, John Jones, his sons, William, Benjamin and Richard, Jr., and his sons-in-law, John Courtney and John Stampley. They were all Baptists, Richard Jr., born in 1755, being a licensed preacher, the first Baptist preacher to live in Mississippi. Richard Curtis, Sr. had married a young Widow Jones in Dinwiddie County, Va., about 1748. In 1775 they were living on the Great Pee Dee in

Clark
279

Readers RESPOND to

FAMILY PUZZLERS

Mary Bondurant Warren, Editor

FAMILY PUZZLERS is printed weekly by Heritage Papers, Danielsville, Georgia 30633.
Second Class Postage paid at Danielsville. Subscription price is \$9.50 per year.

FAMILY PUZZLERS

January 17, 1974, No. 326

PASSPORT AFFADAVITS IN MISSISSIPPI

We've all heard about the Georgia Governor's Passports through Indian Territories, which were abstracted and published by the National Genealogical Society several years ago. Did other states also have passports?

Yes, apparently most border states also issued passports to travelers who wanted to journey over the treaty roads called "Federal Roads" through the Indian's lands.

WHY GET A PASSPORT? To prevent escape of slaves, and also to keep the desperado element of whites out of the Indian lands, regulations were established as to how a citizen could obtain permission to cross Indian lands. From this evolved the requirement of recommendations of good character, and a purpose for traveling which we see illustrated in the various petitions or applications for passports.

Most of the Mississippi requests for passports relate to ownership of slaves. Georgia citizen DERRELL MARTIN ran afoul the ownership law, with his companions HYRAM TERRELL, AARON MARTIN, and JOSIAH MARTIN. They were traveling to the Mississippi Territory with slaves when the slaves "were detained in the Choctaw Nation" for want of a passport. Derrell Martin continued on to Adams Co., and there makes the necessary affidavits to obtain the release of his friends' and his slaves.

Another interesting document was the deposition made by WILLIAMSON POPE in April 1814. Pope was of Madison County, Ky., and states that he had known CANAAN GOING, a free man of color, for more than 4 years, and during that time never heard Going's freedom disputed. Both

**Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History**

FAMILY PUZZLERS

2

January 17, 1974, No. 326

Pope and Going had served "a campaign in the Michigan Territory under the command of GENERAL HARRISON in the years 1812-13 in the same regiment." Going was 6 feet tall, stout built, yellowish complexion, and was returning to Madison Co., Ky. in company with Pope, stated the document.

The Mississippi collection included two printed passports - one from Tennessee, signed by Governor Willie Blount, and one from Georgia.

There are probably other passport petitions among the holdings of the Mississippi Archives in earlier years. Provisionally some thoughtful cataloger had seen the usefulness of establishing a sort of "passport" documents, rather than filing these papers in chronological order, as the other documents were arranged. Skillful search therefore might turn up some genealogical "goodies" among the early original Territorial papers. Using information provided in the passport petitions we have illustrated the location of migration and the possible routes to Mississippi. The map of John Melish, published in 1811, and presumably shows the well established roads which were in use when these passports were issued.

The following abstracts show the rough origin and destination of persons petitioning for passports. They have been given in order as they are filed at Mississippi Archives. If you are interested in one, ask for a photocopy or Xerox of their original to learn the full scope of the application. We have only "hit the high spots" because of space limitations.

Now won't you all who are researching states along an Indian boundary be on the look out for items such as these in your own Archives, and let us know what you find?

NAME	ORIGIN	DESTINATION
SERIES A, V.22, Passport Affidavits Mar. 9, 1811 24, 1811, Mississippi State Archives, Jackson, Miss.		
David Legett	Marion Dist., S.C.	"westward"
William McGee	Adams Co., Miss. T.	Tenn.
Isaac Jackson & Lawrance Moore	Anson Co., N.C.	Creek Nation
John Durbin	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky

FAMILY PUZZLERS

3

January 17, 1974, No. 326 ^{Clark} 280

Moses F. Smith	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
Jacob Cardwell	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
Wilson Maddox	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
Darling Hall	Tennessee	Miss. Terr.
Jeremiah Doxey & Thomas Doxey	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
Humphrey Warren	?	Claybourn Co., M.T.
George Mackey	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
Josiah Moss	Adams Co., M.T.	Green Co., Ky.
Zachariah Green	Adams Co., M.T.	Tenn.
Daniel McDaniel	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
George W. Clark	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
James Miller	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
John Judy	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
John Harod	Franklin Co., Tenn.	Mississippi Terr.
Hurial Tungate	?	Kentucky
William Childs	Adams Co., M.T.	Mercer Co., Ky.
Valontine Haefner	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
Richard Hooker	Tennessee	Mississippi Terr.
John Merricle	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
Robert Barnett	Parish of Orleans, Louisiana Terr.	Ohio Co., Ky.
William Woodruff	Adams Co., M.T.	Ohio (state)
John Knight	Adams Co., M.T.	Rutherford Co., Tenn.
William Boone	Adams Co., M.T.	Illinois Terr.
Francis Moore	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
Thomas H. Jones	Rapide County?	North Carolina

SERIES A, V. 22, Passport Affidavits Oct. 29, 1811 - Oct. 20, 1812, Mississippi State Archives, Jackson, Miss.

Burwell B. Quimby	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
William Dudley	Roan Co., Tenn. via Livingston Co., Ky.	Mississippi Terr.
Noah Hampton	Mississippi Terr.	Warren Co., Ky.
George Cammack	Adams Co., M.T.	Limestone, Ky.
James Brown	Adams Co., M.T.	Little Prairie
Henry Hunter	Adams Co., M.T.	Ky. via Tenn.
John W. Hamilton	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
Hiram Terrell	Georgia	Mississippi Terr.
Aaron Martin	Georgia	Mississippi Terr.
Josiah Martin	Georgia	Mississippi Terr.
Derrell Martin	Georgia	Mississippi Terr.
John Dudley	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee

**Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History**

FAMILY PUZZLERS

4

January 17, 1974, No. 326

Nathan Hooker	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
Robert Makmson	Adams Co., M.T.	Ohio
William Newell	Adams Co., M.T.	Nashville, Tenn.
William Whitworth	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
John Barnes & Lazarus Morris	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
Samuel Massey	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
[signed Massie]		
Joseph Campbell	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
James Gorsouch	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
Walter Astin	Adams Co., M.T.	Henry Co. Ky.
William Kirkland	Jefferson Co. M.T.	
Henry Watkins, Sr.	Adams Co., M.T.	Robertson Co. Tenn.
Michael Youce	Adams Co., M.T.	Mercer Ky.
Thomas Roberts	Adams Co., M.T.	Christi Ky.
Hardin Thomas	Natchez	?
Hugh Glenn	Adams Co., M.T.	Hamilton Tenn.
Robert Hood	Adams Co., M.T.	Green Co. Tenn.
David Russell	Adams Co., M.T.	Maury Co., Tenn.
Elijah Hagg & John Fentress	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
George Wade	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
Sampason Bridgers	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
Robert Bell	?	?
Mark R. Newell, Esq.	Tennessee	Natchez
of Nashville	Passport signed by Gov. W. Blount	
Samuel Winston	Miss. Terr.	?

SERIES A, Vo. 22, Passport Affidavits Nov. 10, 1812 Apr. 30, 1814. Mississippi State Archives, Jackson, Miss.

David Robinson	Adams Co., M.T.	?
Henry Temple	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
George Flynn	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
John Muirhead	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
Benjamin Nail, of Amite Co., M.T.	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
Joseph Maxwell	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
John Duley	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
Benjamin Wright	Adams Co., M.T.	Tennessee
William Todd	Adams Co., M.T.	Jefferson Co., Ky.
Isaac Ross	Jefferson, M.T.	Tennessee
Robert Love	Adams Co., M.T.	?
John Erwin	Adams Co., M.T.	?

FAMILY PUZZLERS

5

January 17, 1974, No. 326

Walter Crow	Adams Co., M.T.	Lincoln Co., Ky.
Joseph Price	Adams Co., M.T.	Montgomery Co., Tenn.
Peter Sibert	Port Gibson, M.T.	?
James Burks	Claiborne Co., M.T.	?
Moses D. Bates	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
[signed David Bates]		
Benjamin Orr	Adams Co., M.T.	Chillecothe, Oh. Ky.
Jacob Hyland	Adams Co., M.T.	
James Trahern	Adams Co., M.T.	Brunswick Co., Va.
Richard Saunders	Adams Co., M.T.	Sumner Co., Tenn.
James Morrison, Jr.	Adams Co., M.T.	Kentucky
James McQuire	Adams Co., M.T.	Indiana Terr.
Williamson Pope	Adams Co., M.T.	Madison Co., Ky.
Rolly Morgan	Smith Co., Tenn.	Mississippi Terr.
	END OF FILE	

Transcribed from Microfilm Reel 5001-35.

BERRYHILL-PYRON - Mrs. Martha L. Utley, 157 S. Femvick Rd., Memphis, Tenn. 38111 needs information on SAMUEL BARLOW BERRYHILL, b. 5-16-1813 Ga., m. 12-15-1834 MARY J. PYRON, b. 10-6-1812 Ga. They were in the Shelby Co., Tenn. 1840 Census. Where were they before 1840 & who were their parents?

BURNS-MOORE-RAPIER - Miss Jeania Moore Burns, Box 353, Alma, Ark. 72921 would like help on the families of GEORGE M. BURNS & (wife?) "BETSY" RAPIER of Roane Co., Tenn. ca. 1840 & the parents of RICHARD JONES MOORE, b. 3-1818 & "PEGGY" PITNER MOORE m. ca. 1842.

EDITOR'S NOTE: Miss Burns, have you written the Tenn. State Archives, Nashville? The 1840 census may be purchased from the National Archives, Washington, on microfilm if you have access to a microfilm reader.

McGOUGH-CARSON - Miss Julia Parker, 220 Fairview Ave., Decatur, Ga. 30030 is searching the parentage & siblings of ISABELLA McGOUGH, b. 5-13-1764, m. JOHN CARSON, b. 5-24-1760, ca. 1782. Tradition says that their families came over on the same ship from Newry, Ireland ca. 1773. They lived in Edgefield Dist., S.C. after the marriage. John & THOMAS CARSON moved to Wilkes & Greene Cos., Ga. where Thomas' will was proved 1790.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
282

FAMILY PUZZLERS

5

March 9, 1972, No. 229

JOHN CLARKE - Mrs. William H. Garvin, Jr., 2153 Segovia Ave., Jacksonville, Fla. 32217 has copied a record book belonging to her maternal ancestor John Clark from which the following was taken:

John Clarke was born September 28, 1768 of Scotch descent. Came from Ireland and settled in Burke County, Georgia. Was united in marriage to AMELIA SIKES and moved to Laurens County, Ga. Six sons and five daughters were born to this union as follows:

Nancy, b. 10-20-1803

Calry, b. 10-6-1806 m. CYNTHIA BURCH

John Gias Nicholas Freeman, b. 3-23-1809, m. ELIZABETH (Betsy) McLENDON

Mary, b. 7-6-1811 m. SAMUEL MILLER 1827

Amerintha, b. 2-1-1814 m. WILLIAM CLARK

Matthew, b. 4-9-1816, m. URSULA A. S. (WEAVER) HUDSON 1842

Elizabeth, b. 4-25-1818 m. JOHN JACOB ASKER GAY 1838

Harlow, b. 6-15-1820 m. RACHEL GILLIS 1841

Emlia [Henry?] b. 8-15-1822 m. KESIAH HUDSON 1845

Flurnoy, b. 10-2-1824 m. 1st HARRIETT LINDSEY 1849, 2nd CYNTHIA WILLIS 1863

Francis Marion, b. 12-6-1825 m. ELEANOR INGRAM 1847

John Clark died 3-20-1827 and after his death Amelia Clarke m. HIRAM RYAN 6-8-1843 in Montgomery Co., Ga. She d. 5-3-1844, and her will was probated in Laurens Co., Ga.

MEMOIRS OF GEORGIA, p. 598 in the biographical sketch of Matthew, states that John Clark, the father of Matthew, was born in Va. PIONEERS OF WIREGRASS GEORGIA, Vol. 1, p. 170, states that Thomas Lindsey m. 2 HESTER CLARK, sister of JOHN CLARK. Part of this write-up is erroneous; it states that John was the son of Francis Marion Clark (her ancestor) rather than the reverse.

Were it not for the fact that John Clark was said to have a sister Hester Clark Lindsey, Mrs. Garvin would have believed that the family of CHRISTOPHER CLARK (PUZZLERS 181, p.1) could be this line, for the dates are right. Can anyone help clear up this puzzle, she asks?

EDITOR'S NOTE: Jean Gray, can you help on this? I know you are familiar with the Christopher Clark line; does a Hester appear therein?

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

JOPLING DESCENDANTS OF CHRISTOPHER CLARK contributed by Mrs. Shirley Kinney, 12 Dell Place, Rome, Ga. 30161, was

gathered from JAMES CLARK-MANSFIELD & CHRISTOPHER CLARK & ALLIED FAMILIES by McNaught.

EDWARD CLARK, inventory 1736 in Henrico Co., Va. was the father of CAPT. CHRISTOPHER CLARK b. 1680/81 England, will dated 8-14-1741, proved 5-28-1754 Louisa Co., Va., who m. PENELOPE MASSEY BOLLING, b. Va. d. after 1754. RACHEL CLARK, (1714-1792) dau. of Christopher and Penelope m. 1st. 1-12-1730 Hanover Co., Va. (?) THOMAS MOORMAN (1705-1766) son of CHARLES MOORMAN and ELIZABETH REYNOLDS. Their dau. was

RACHEL CLARK MOORMAN (ca.1754-1832) m. 1773 STEPHEN GOGGIN, JR. (1752-1802) son of STEPHEN GOGGIN & SUSANNAH TERRY. Their son:

STEPHEN GOGGIN III (1789-1872) m. 1808 JANET ROBERTSON (1792-1875) and had dau. FRANCES H. GOGGIN (1812-1877) wife of AMMON HANCOCK PARKER (1807-1880), of Bedford Co., Va. Their son -

ROBERT WILLIAM PARKER (1838-1865) m. 1860 REBECCA L.F. WALKER (1840-1867), dau of DR. JAMES ALEXANDER WALKER, son of ROBERT WALKER and NANCY MOORMAN JOPLING (2-14-1814-2-11-1873), dau. of JAMES JOPLING (1769-1852) of Bedford Co., Va., m. 1793 NANCY MARTIN (1776-1827) dau. PLEASANT MARTIN and REBECCA JOPLIN, dau. THOMAS JOPLIN and HANNAH ALLEN. Pleasant was son of THOMAS MARTIN, grandson of JOHN MARTIN, and great grandson of ABRAM MARTIN the immigrant. [This line is also in OUR KIN, by Jeter and Parker]

Rachel Clark's brother MICAHAH CLARK, SR. (1718-1808) m. 1836 JUDITH ADAMS (1716-?), dau. ROBERT ADAMS and MOURNING LEWIS. Their son was-

CAPT. ROBERT CLARK, SR. (1738-1810) m. 1764 SUSAN HENDERSON b. 1750, dau. COL. JOHN HENDERSON and MARY BENNETT GOODE, dau. of BENNETT GOODE. Robert and Susan were the parents of son-

CHRISTOPHER CLARK (1768-1828) m. 1st. ELIZABETH or CHARLOTTE HOOK, and were parents of-

SUSAN JANE CLARK (1807-1888) m. 1st. 8-24-1829 Bedford Co. to JESSE C. JOPLING (2-5-1806 Bedford Co. - d. 1-5-1835 buried Joplin Cemetery, Heath's Creek Township, Pettis Co., Mo., son of JAMES JOPLING and NANCY MARTIN. After Jesse Jopling's death Susan married DR. THOMAS EVANS of Missouri. Following his death she went to California to live with her son CLARK JOPLIN, until her death in 1888. Buried in Kingsburg, California.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

JOPLING GENEALOGY - was sent to my father, John Bondurant, by cousin Rufus Thomas Hairston, Box 1036, Bristol, Va. 24201. This manuscript was found in his mother's papers, and was compiled by Anne Jopling Lester (no date is given). This manuscript adds something to the cemetery records from Missouri printed earlier this year, and will, I hope, further "codify" the Jopling family for anyone interested.

JAMES JOPLING, 2nd child of JOSIAH JOPLING and ELIZABETH WARE, born 10-27-1769, died 10-5-1852 in Bedford County, Virginia [buried Jopling cemetery near Salem Methodist Church]. Married 10-31-1793 in Amherst County, Va. [to NANCY MARTIN, b. 7-31-1776, d. 1-10-1827, married James 10-30-1793 according to her tombstone in Jopling cemetery]. Lived a short time in said county. They moved to Bedford County, Virginia, and settled at the foot of the Peaks of Otter. (Deed Book II, Bedford County, page 652). He married Nancy Martin who was born 7-13-1774, d. 1-11-1827. [Discrepancy here between tombstone dates.] They are buried in the Jopling graveyard in Bedford County, Virginia. Children:

ELIZABETH WARE, b. 8-25-1794, died in childhood

PLEASANT MARTIN b. 12-13-1796, died in childhood

MARIA ANN b. 12-15-1798, d. 8-7-1883, m. 2-8-1820 to JOHN NORTH, JR., moved west. [Married Bedford Co., Va.]

JOSIAH, b. 11-22-1800, a M.D. in Kentucky, later moved to Missouri and the town of Joplin was named for him. He was one of the family who dropped the G from Jopling. He married MARY LOVE. [Histories of Joplin, Mo. disagree; was named for a preacher from Tennessee, they say.]

LOUISA REBECCA b. 1-4-1804, m. 10-30-1824, Bedford Co., Va. to BELFIELD PORTER, moved to Sedalia, Mo.

JESSE b. 2-5-1806, d. 1834 m. 8-24-1829 Bedford Co., Va. to SUSAN CLARK, moved west.

JAMES WARE b. 11-14-1807, d. 1900 Elizabeth, Ky., m. 1st

SUSAN THOMPSON 10-17-1827 Bedford Co., Va., with JAMES

MARTIN as surety. He m. 2nd EMILY BOOTH, 11-1835, Franklin County, Va., with MOSES G. BOOTH, surety.

THOMAS BENNET b. 9-25-1810 d. 11-1-1867, buried Jopling

over

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

graveyard near Goode, Va., m. 8-23-1845 in Franklin Co. Va. to SARAH ELIZABETH WEBB, b. 4-18-1829, d. 10-12-1886, buried beside her husband.

SARAH WARE (Sallie) b. 2-3-1812, d. 4-3-1870, m. 7-9-1832 in Bedford Co. to BURWELL PORTER, moved west.

NANCY MOORMAN b. 2-16-1814, d. 2-11-1873, m. 11-13-1837 Bedford Co. to DR. JAMES ALEXANDER WALKER, lived Bedford Co., Va.

WILLIAM WARE [M.D., attended Transylvania Medical College, Lexington, Ky.], b. 10-17-1815, d. 8-31-1896, buried in Bedford County, Va. [where?] Married first JULIA ANN THOMAS 1840, b. 1-21-1821, d. 8-3-1856 [buried Jopling cemetery near Salem Church, Bedford County, Va. My line, MBW]. W.W. married 2nd SUSAN ELIZABETH CLAYTOR 1858, b. 10-15-1826, d. 6-5-1887, buried Longwood Cemetery, in Bedford, Va.

FRANCES AMANDA (Fan) b. 1-26-1819, d. 2-23-1893, m. 3-30-1839 JOHN HURT in Bedford Co., Va., lived in Bedford Co.

MARTHA MILDRED b. 7-13-1820, d. 8-1842, m. 11-28-1840

JACK C. WHEAT in Bedford Co., and lived there remainder of her short life.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

CLARK - Dr. William Clark, 5305 Red Fox Road, Jackson, Miss. 39211 asks the name of the wife, and parentage of HENRY CLARK who appeared in 1820 Montgomery Co., Ga. census aged 45 or over. He died in Montgomery County in 1843, with a will proved there. Executors were his sons SAMUEL and WILLIAM CLARK. Witnesses were HARLOW CLARK and CALPHREY CLARK. Listed in the will were his children:

Naoma or Nancy m. Mr. BROWN

William b. 1806 m. AMERINTHA CLARK b. 1814, dau. of JOHN CLARK and AMELIA SIKES

Eleanor b. 1808

Elizabeth b. 1811 m. WILLIAM HARRELSON b. 1801

James b. 1828

Mary b. ?

Samuel b. 1802 m. ELIZABETH GRANTHAM b. 1805 S.C.

Samuel Clark (b. 1802) d. Montgomery Co., Ga. 1863, with a will proved 2-1864. Executors were SAMUEL ASHLEY CLARK and CORNELIUS M. CLARK. Witnesses were WILLIAM CLARK, JOHN CLARK, and JOHN A. LIVINGSTON. Children of Samuel and Elizabeth Grantham Clark were:

William H. b. 1830 m. ?, went to Texas

Samuel Ashley b. 1834 m. ?

Cornelius M. b. 1837 m. SUSAN CAROLINE WALDEN b. 1839

Elizabeth E. b. 1839 m. BRADLY HARRELSON b. 1832

John Marion b. 1842 m. CALLIE REDDING

Mary F. b. 1845 m. JOHN C. BURCH

Statira Ann b. 1847 m. WILLIAM E. DUNCAN

The 1820 census of Montgomery County lists Henry Clark and Cornelius Grantham. Was Cornelius the father of Elizabeth, wife of Henry's son Samuel?

The Georgia 1805 Land Lottery of Burke County shows draws by Clark, Henry (S.R.) - Serial No. 86, 2 draws, one a prize, resident of Burke County. Also shown is another

Henry Clark - Serial No. 1008, with two draws, one a prize, also resident of Burke County.

Dr. Clark asks if there were two men? Were they adults?

The Montgomery County entry of Samuel Clark, also with 2 draws, in that lottery, won nothing. Since Henry Clark's son Samuel Clark was born in 1802, he obviously can't be the married man living in Montgomery County, Ga.

Was this Montgomery Co. Samuel Clark a brother, or the father of Henry Clark of Burke County?

Is Rev. Samuel Ashley Clark, admitted to the Methodist Conference at Americus, Ga. in 1856, the son of Samuel Clark of Montgomery County?

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

EDITOR'S NOTE: The WESLEYAN CHRISTIAN ADVOCATE, Georgia's Methodist periodical, may show some details on the S.A. Clark, admitted to the Conference in 1856. Ask help from Emory University Library, Special Collections, Atlanta, Ga. for records of Clark both in the Advocate and in church records. They may also be able to furnish you with the date of S.A.'s death; then ask for an obit from the Advocate. Frequently their obits contained a very full account of the life, and ancestry of deceased ministers, and names of surviving kinfolks. There should have been two adult, married Samuel Clarks in Burke County in order to have two registrations. These men had to register in their own counties, so with the small population presumably the registrar knew all the folks in the county and would have been able to eliminate any duplicate registrations. You might follow up what happened to the land each one received as their prize. Did one, or both move to live on it, or sell it; did it revert. Sometimes the winner would die before the land he won was surveyed, title recorded and fees paid. The prize land thus became part of his estate, and when sold the names of ALL HIS HEIRS must be included in the deed, unless he had specifically devised the prize land to a particular heir.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

CLARK - Dr. William Clark, 5305 Red Fox Road, Jackson, Miss. 39211 asks the parentage of CORNELIUS M. CLARK, first seen in Pinetucky Dist., Laurens Co., Ga. in 1880, aged 43, with wife SUSAN CAROLINE WALDEN, aged 41. Their children (ages given in 1880)
Charles J. (22) m. 1st. HENRIETTA CALDWELL; 2nd NELL CALDWELL
Samuel Ashley (21) m. EMILY MASSEY
Rebecca E. (19) m. TOBE COLEMAN
Cornelius (Jay or Jim) (17) m. TEX ANN MASSEY
Satira (15) m. BYRON LOWERY

FAMILY PUZZLERS

5

July 5, 1973, No. 298

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

BIRTH RECORD

Contributed by Mrs. Alice H. Rupe, this is a sequel to the Bible published last week. This is the Clarke Bible, published in 1858, and belonging to Mr. Alton J. Nolle, 5297 Hondo Way, Orlando, Fla. 32810.

Births

Maria Elizabeth Clarke 4-20-1850
Sarah Matilda Clarke 9-[blank]-1851
Rebecca Jane Clarke 6-13-1855
L. D. S. Clarke 2-7-1858 [female]
Justie William Clarke 9-7-1861 [female]
William A. Clarke 7-13-1823
Caroline M. Whiddon 2-14-1830

Deaths

William C. Clark born 7-13-1823, died 7-8-1862
Matthew Whiddon died 7-20-1863
L. D. S. Clarke born 2-7-1858, died 5-29-1878
Caroline Matilda Carpenter died 2-17-1891

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

COTHRAN, CLARK m. Mrs. Peggy Chapman 1803, 47th, Lubbock, Tex. 19412 asks data on JOHN COTHRAN, b. ca. 1790 in S.C., m. SARAH WOODSON. They were parents of:
Lucinda, b. ca. 1830
John C., b. ca. 1828
James L., b. ca. 1834
Sarah, b. ca. 1836
Elizabeth b. ca. 1838
Were there other children? Sarah Woodson Cothran, b. ca. 1800 was dead by 1860.

JAMES L. COTHRAN m. MARY ANN CLARK and had 11 children. Mary Ann was b. 1842 in Abbeville Co., S.C., d. 1914. Who were her parents? Is John Cothran the son of ALEXANDER COTHRAN who appears in the 1790 census? Cothran family lived in Newberry Co., and John Cothran d. in Greenville Co., S.C. James L. Cothran d. Greenville Co. in 1902.

Children of James L. Cothran intermarried with the BROWN family of Hart Co., Ga., and the COOLEY, CLARK, DAWKINS, EPPS, HOLLIDAY, and BRYSON families of Greenville Co., S.C. All letters will be answered, added Peggy.

FAMILY PUZZLERS

8

October 12, 1972, No. 260

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

CHRISTOPHER CLARK - Miss Tate, Rt.2, Ruckersville Road, Elberton, Ga. 30635 and Mrs. Shirley F. Kinney, 12 Dell Place, Rome, Ga. 30161 are both researching the family of Christopher Clark of Louisa Co., Va., and Elbert Co., Ga., as is Mrs. Jean Gray of Atlanta.

Mrs. Kinney writes that she has compiled a manuscript history of Christopher Clark and his descendants. She has had the difficulty of sorting out 12 David Clarks and 11 Christopher Clarks in the family - some job! I am sure Mrs. Kinney would like to hear from any of you who descend from Christopher Clark; you, in turn, could check her reconstruction of the family against your own family research.

The Christopher Clark family was quite prominent in the history of Elbert County, and Georgia, and an accurate presentation of their activities, kinship, and lineage would be a great asset, Mrs. Kinney.

FAMILY PUZZLERS

5

November 2, 1972, No.263

The LOCUST OLD FIELD CHURCH, 1803, *W. Haynes* pastor, is the oldest and largest in this body,* which is situated mostly in the counties of Haywood and Mason.

SALEM ASSOCIATION

Bears date from 1838; it came from the old mother of Baptist interests in this region. This community came into being with unusual strength, for a new and mountainous country; it began with nine ordained ministers, viz.: R. Jordan, J. Cantrell, T. Stradley, J. Blythe, B. Bruce, M. Pickman, W. Mince, J. Evans, and Jos. Kendall, and about 400 members. Two of the Salem churches are in the county of Buncombe, all the others are in Henderson. A portion of the ministers just named, still officiate as pastors in this body. This is a fraction in advance as to numerical strength of any of the five Associations in this western group.

VALLEY ASSOCIATION

Was formed in 1839, by the name of *Notley* river, which it retained but one year, when it assumed the one by which it is now distinguished. This is still a very small body, but is very efficient for its men and means; it employs two domestic missionaries a part or all the time, to supply their feeble churches, and labor in destitute regions. Indeed all the Associations in this interesting group, seem to be the decided friends of the mission cause.

James Whitaker, Esq., the clerk of the Valley Association, has given me historical sketches of most of the churches of which it is composed, which I regret my limits will not permit me to insert.

The Valley Association occupies the gore of N. C., which runs down between Tenn. on the west, and Ga. on the east; a few of the churches are in the last named State, but it is regarded as a N. C. institution. The churches are 20 in number, all small and situated in the new county of Kehukee; those on the Ga. side are in the county of Polk. This portion of the State was but lately inhabited by the Indians, and one of the ordained ministers in this body is a *full-blooded* Cherokee.†

*None of them come up to 100.

†To *James Blythe*, one of the founders of this new interest, and *James Brevard*, its clerk in 1845, I am indebted for the above details. Mr. B. has given me an account of the colored members in each church. They amount, in the aggregate, to 33, out of between 7 and 800.

†Communication, of *James Whitaker, Esq.*, of *Jamesville*. The Valley Association, small as it is, at its session, in 1846, agreed to divide, and form a new one, by the name of *Notley River*.

Clark

1100
Clark
293

[CONDENSED FROM FOOTE'S SKETCHES OF NORTH CAROLINA.]

EARLY PRESBYTERIAN SETTLEMENTS IN NORTH CAROLINA.

[Page 77.]

The Presbyterian race, from the north of Ireland, is not found in Virginia and North Carolina, till after the year 1730, except in scattered families, or some small neighborhoods on the Chesapeake. About the year 1736, *Henry McCulloch* persuaded a colony from Ulster, Ireland, to occupy his expected grant in Duplin county, North Carolina. Their descendants are widely scattered over the lower part of the State, and the south-western States, with an influence that cannot be easily estimated.

The loss of the early records of Orange presbytery has left us without the means of ascertaining the precise year the Presbyterian colonies in Granville, Orange, Rowan, Mecklenburg, and, in fact, in all that beautiful section extending from the Dan to the Catawba, began to occupy the wild and fertile prairies. But it is well known, that, previously to the year 1750, settlements of some strength were scattered along from the Virginia line to Georgia. On account of the inviting nature of the climate and soil, and the comparative quietness of the Catawba Indians, and the severity of the Virginia laws in comparison with those of Carolina, on the subject of religion, many colonies were induced to pass through the vacant lands in Virginia, in the neighborhood of their countrymen, and seek a home in the Carolinas. As early as 1740, there were scattered families on the Hico, and Eno, and Haw—and cabins were built along the Catawba.

The time of setting off the frontier counties is known, but is no guide to the precise time of the first settlements. These dates show the progress of emigration and increase of population, but do not fix the time when the cabins of the whites began to supplant the wigwams of the Indians. The dates of the land patents do not mark the time of emigration, as in some cases the lands were occupied a long period before grants were made, and the lands surveyed; and in others, patents were granted before emigration. Some of the early settlements of Presbyterians were made before the lands were surveyed, particularly in the upper country.

Emigration was encouraged and directed very much in its earliest periods, by the vast prairies, with pea-vine grass and cane-brakes, which stretched across the States of Virginia and Carolina. There are large

forests now in these two States, where, a hundred years ago, not a tree, and scarce a shrub could be seen. These prairies abounded with game, and supplied abundant pasturage, both winter and summer, for the various kinds of stock that accompanied the emigrants, and formed for years no small part of their wealth.

While the tide of emigration was setting fast and strong into the fertile regions between the Yadkin and Catawba, from the north of Ireland, through Pennsylvania and Virginia, another tide was flowing from the Highlands of Scotland, and landing colonies of Presbyterian people along the Cape Fear River.

In the upper part of the State, between the Virginia and Carolina line, along the track traversed by the army of Cornwallis in the war of the Revolution, there were above twenty organized churches, with large congregations, and a great many preaching-places. In Caswell county, McAden, the first minister that became permanently settled in North Carolina, had his dwelling and his congregation; in Granville, and in Orange, along the Eno, the eloquent Pattillo taught impressively the wonder-working truths of the gospel of Christ; in Guilford, was the school and seminary of Caldwell, the nursery of so many eminent men; in Rowan, the elegant scholar, McCorkle, preached and taught; in Iredell, Hall led his flock both to the sanctuary and the tents of war; in Mecklenburg, Craighead cherished the spirit of independence which broke out in the declaration in Charlotte, May, 1775; and Balch, McCaule, and Alexander, fanned the flame of patriotism in their respective charges; and Richardson, the foster uncle of Davie, ministered in holy things. All of these with the exception of Craighead, who was removed by death, were at ONE TIME teaching the principles of the gospel independence, and inculcating those truths that made their hearers choose liberty, at the hazard of life, rather than oppression with abundance; all were eminent men, whose influence would have been felt in any generation, all saw the war commence, and most of them saw its end, and not a man of them left his congregation, not a man of them faltered in his patriotism, and two of them actually bore arms. Their congregations were famous during the struggle of the Revolution, for skirmishes, battles, loss of libraries, personal prowess, individual courage, and heroic women.

THE SCOTCH ON THE RIVER CAPE FEAR.

[Page 125.]

The time of the settlement of the first Scotch families upon the river Cape Fear, is not known with exactness. There were some at the time

of the separation of the province into North and South Carolina, in the year 1729. In consequence of disabilities in their native land, the enterprising Scotch followed the example of their relations in Ireland, and sought refuge and abundance in America; and some time previous to the emigration from the province of Ulster to the Yadkin, numerous families occupied the extended plains along the Cape Fear, in that part of Bladen county, now Cumberland. From records in possession of the descendants of Alexander Clark, it appears that he came over and took his residence on the river in the year 1736, and that a "ship load" of emigrants came over with him. It also appears that he found "a good many" Scotch settled in Cumberland at the time of his arrival, amongst whom was Hector McNeill, called Bluff Hector, from his residence near the bluffs above Cross Creeks, or Fayetteville, and John Smith, with his two children, Malcolm and Janet, his wife, Margaret Gilchrist, having died on the passage up the river.

Some of the smaller clans in the Highlands unanimously raised the standard for the Pretender; and many of the young men of the clans of the McDonalds, the McLeods, the Makenzies, and others whose leaders would not favor the enterprise, gave way to the impulse of national enthusiasm and chivalric enterprise, and joined his ranks. For a time it is well known that he was successful, and on his march towards the capital of the kingdom, spread terror through the country, and struck alarm in the cabinet of King George. On the 16th of April, 1746, he fought, a few miles north of Inverness, against the Duke of Cumberland, the disastrous battle of Culloden; and with his defeat his hopes of empire vanished. The men were hunted down like wild beasts, and shot on the smallest resistance; the huts were burned over the heads of the women and children, and the cattle and provisions were carried away or destroyed.

On the return of the army under the Duke of Cumberland, a large number of prisoners were taken along, and after a hasty trial by a military court, publicly executed. Seventeen suffered death at Kennington Common, near London; thirty-two were put to death in Cumberland; and twenty-two in Yorkshire. This was probably done by way of vengeance and alarm. But kinder thoughts prevailed with his Majesty George II.; and a large number were pardoned, on condition of their emigrating to the plantations, after having taken the solemn oath of allegiance. *This is the origin of the large settlements of Highlanders on Cape Fear River.* For a large number who had taken arms for the Pretender, preferred exile to death, or subjugation in their native land; and during the years 1746 and 1747, with their families and the families of many of their

friends, removed to North Carolina and settled along the Cape Fear River, occupying a large space of country of which Crosscreek, afterwards Cambelton, now Fayetteville, was the centre. This wilderness become a refuge to the harassed Highlanders; and shipload after shipload landed at Wilmington in 1746 and 1747. The emigration once fairly begun by royal authority and clemency, was carried on by those who wished to improve their condition, and become owners of the soil upon which they lived and labored; and in the course of a few years large companies of industrious Highlanders joined their countrymen in Bladen county, North Carolina. Their descendants are found in the counties of Cumberland, Bladen, Sampson, Moore, Robeson, Richmond and Anson, all of which were included in Bladen at the time of the first emigration. Their present descendants are to be found everywhere in the South and West.

No minister of religion accompanied the first emigrants in 1746 and 1747; nor is it known that any came with any succeeding company till the year 1770, when the Rev. John McLeod came direct from Scotland and ministered to them for some time, though he was not the first preacher. This fact, that no minister of religion came with these people, many of whom were pious, and all of whom were accustomed to attend on public worship, cannot easily be accounted for; and it had an unhappy effect upon the emigrants and upon their children. The wonder is that in the circumstances of these colonists the sense of religion was so well maintained under the ministrations and labors of one solitary preacher, James Campbell, who pursued his laborious course alone among the outspreading neighborhoods in what is now Cumberland and Robeson, from 1757 to 1770.

This worthy evangelist, the Rev. James Campbell, was born in Cambelton, on the peninsula of Kintyre, in Argyleshire, Scotland. Of his early history little is known; and too little has been preserved of his pioneer labors in later life. About the year 1730 he emigrated to America, a licensed preacher in the Presbyterian Church, and landed at Philadelphia. His attention being turned to his countrymen on the Cape Fear, Mr. Campbell emigrated to North Carolina in the year 1757, and took his residence on the left bank of the Cape Fear, a few miles above Fayetteville, nearly opposite to the Bluff church.

For a long time he held his Presbyterial connection with a Presbytery in South Carolina, which was never united with the Synod of Philadelphia. About the year 1773 his connection with Orange Presbytery was formed, and in that connection he continued till his death in the year 1781.

His preaching places appear to have been three, for regular congregations, on the Sabbath, besides, occasional and irregular preaching, as the necessities of the country required. For ten or twelve years he preached on the southwest side of the river below the Bluff, in a meeting-house near Roger McNeill's, and called "Roger's meeting-house." Here Hector McNeill (commonly called Bluff Hector) and Alexander McAlister, acted as Elders. After the death of Mr. Campell, and about the year 1787, the "Bluff Church" was built, and Duncan McNeill (of the Bluff, Hector being dead) and Alexander McAlister, and perhaps others, officiated as Elders.

Soon after his removal to Carolina, Mr. Campbell commenced preaching at Alexander Clark's, and continued his appointments for a number of years. About the year 1746, John Dobbin, who had married the widow of David Alexander in Pennsylvania, and had resided in Virginia, near Winchester, about a year, removed to Carolina; and, while the Alexander families that came with him took their abode on the Hico or the Yadkin, he fixed his residence on the Cape Fear, somewhat against the inclinations of his wife and step-daughter. The situations on the river being esteemed less healthy than those more remote, Mr. Dobbin and others took their abode on Barbacue; and about the year 1758 Mr. Campbell began to preach at his house, and continued so to do till the "Barbacue Church" was built, about the year 1765 or 1766. The first Elders of this church were—Gilbert Clark, eldest son of Alexander Clark, and step-son of John Dobbin (having married Ann Alexander), one of the first magistrates of Cumberland county, under the Colonial Government,—Duncan Buie, who early in the Revolutionary war removed to the Cape Fear River, nearly opposite the Bluff Church,—Archibald Buie of Green Swamp,—and Daniel Cameron of the Hill. These men were pious, and devoted to the cause of religion and their duties as Elders; and for their strict attention to their duties got the name of "*the little ministers of Barbacue.*"

Barbacue church was the place of worship of Flora McDonald while she lived at Cameron's Hill, and though the congregation is less extended and flourishing than in former years, it is still in existence. May it revive and flourish!

Mr. Campbell also began to preach soon after his coming to Carolina, at McKay's, now known as Long Street, one of the places visited by Mr. McAden in his first journey through Carolina. A church was built about the year 1765 or '66, the time at which Barbacue was built. The first elders were Malcom Smith, Archibald McKay, and Archibald Ray. This congregation is still in existence, and though much curtailed in extent and numbers, flourishes.

Clark
1796

These three congregations were the principal places of Mr. Campbell's preaching, and for a time accommodated the greater part of the Scotch settled in Cumberland. As the emigration continued new neighborhoods were formed, and the limits of these congregations contracted: and one after another the numerous churches in Cumberland, Robeson, Moore and Richmond, and Bladen, were gathered, some of which now surpass in numbers these ancient mothers.

Mr. Campbell, for a few years, had an assistant in the ministry. The Rev. John McLeod came from Scotland some time in the year 1770, accompanied by a large number of families from the Highlands, who took their residence upon the upper and lower Little Rivers, in Cumberland county. Barbacue and Long Street were part of the places in which he preached during the three years he remained in Carolina. In the year 1773, he left America with the view of returning to his native land; being never heard of afterwards, it is supposed that he found a watery grave. He was a man of eminent piety, great worth, and popular eloquence.

With this exception it is not known that he had any ministerial brother residing in Cumberland, or the adjoining counties, that could assist him in preaching to the Gaels. McAden, who preached in Duplin, could give him no assistance where the language of the Highlanders was the vernacular tongue.

THE CHURCHES IN DUPLIN, NEW HANOVER AND CASWELL, AND REV.
HUGH M'ADEN.

[Page 158.]

The first ordained minister that took his abode among the Presbyterian settlements in North Carolina, was the Rev. James Campbell, on the Cape Fear river. The first missionary whose journal, or parts of journal, has been preserved, is Hugh McAden (or as sometimes spelled McCadden), who was also the first missionary that settled in the State.

The first Presbyterian minister that preached in North Carolina of whom we have any knowledge, was William Robinson, famous in the annals of the Virginia churches, of whom the Rev. Samuel Davies says: "that famous man, Mr. Robinson, whose success, whenever I reflect upon it, astonishes me." This eminent missionary passed through Virginia to North Carolina, and spent a part of the winter of 1742 and 1743, among Presbyterian settlements.

We are not able to ascertain the places with precision, which he visited, but as the Presbyterian settlements in the county of Duplin and New Hanover were the oldest in the State, and there were none others

at that time of much strength, the probability is that Duplin and New Hanover were the places that he visited, and the scattered settlements then commenced in the upper part of the State also received some attention.

Supplications were sent from Carolina to the Synod of Philadelphia as early as the year 1744. The records speak of them as having come "from many people," but do not tell us from what section of the State they were sent. In the year 1753, two missionaries were sent by the direction of the Synod to visit Virginia and North Carolina, Mr. McMor-die and Mr. Donaldson; but there is no mention made of the settlements they were to visit, further than they were "to show special regard" to the vacancies of North Carolina, especially betwixt Atkin (Yadkin) and Catawba rivers. In the year 1754 the Synod of New York directed four ministers, Messrs. Beatty, Bostwick, Lewis, and Thane, to visit the States of Virginia and North Carolina, each three months, but no particular places are specified. In 1755, the same Synod appointed two other missionaries, and named some places in the upper part of the State; but owing to the disturbances in the country from the depredations of the Indians, this mission was not fulfilled.

The settlement of Presbyterians in Duplin county is probably the oldest large settlement of that denomination in the State. About the year 1736, or perhaps 1737, one Henry McCulloch induced a colony of Presbyterians from the province of Ulster, in Ireland, to settle in Duplin county, North Carolina, on lands he had obtained from his majesty, George II. The descendants of these emigrants are found in Duplin, New Hanover, and Sampson counties—the family names indicating their origin. The Grove congregation, whose place of worship is about three miles southeast of Duplin court-house, traces its origin to the church formed from this, the oldest Presbyterian settlement in the State, whose principal place of worship was at first called Goshen.

Nearer Wilmington was a settlement on what was called the Welch Tract, on the northeast Cape Fear.

This was composed at first of Welch emigrants, but after a short period other families were located on the tract, and then were associated families enough to form a congregation sufficiently large to invite the services of a minister.

These two settlements, one in Duplin and the other in Hanover, formed the field of labor in which McAden passed the first part of his settled ministry. As you pass rapidly on the cars from Richmond, Virginia, to Wilmington, North Carolina, after crossing the Tar River, and entering upon the extended sandy level that stretches, without an elevation of

110.002
NORTH
V. 5
Clark
297

COLONIAL RECORDS

OF

NORTH CAROLINA

PUBLISHED UNDER THE SUPERVISION OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE PUBLIC LIBRARIES, BY ORDER OF THE GENERAL ASSEMBLY

COLLECTED AND EDITED

BY

WILLIAM L. SAUNDERS

SECRETARY OF STATE

VOL. V—1752 TO 1759

RALEIGH

JOSEPHUS DANIELS, PRINTER TO THE STATE

1887

BROADFOOT PUBLISHING COMPANY

Wilmington, North Carolina

1993

I JGR 00111328 B

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

CLARK

Clark
298

Muhlenburg Co., Ky. Thomas Ward and Elizabeth CLARK July 1799
Marriage Book no. 1
1802-1836

Pub. of Miss. Hist. Muster Roll of Co. B, 46 Miss. Regt. as compiled by
Society Centennary Chambers
Series, Vol V. L. C. Clark, Pvt. in hospital since Feb 3 1865
F336 M77

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

167

QUERIES FROM SUBSCRIBERS

Clark
299

JOHN
larys.

FILES
1809,
the
revised
or of

WILLIAM
under
ing on

Co.

at be
303 out
reached
st side
over
of this
s now
into

Deed
\$1000.

Mort-

St.
DUVAL",
\$1380.00.

HEW HAW-
dist.
BULLER, J.P.

r. Deed
or.

len Co.,
ed by

me.

WARTHEN, BLOCKSOM: (1st) Wanted: Father's given name of Victorine D. Warthen, 1831-1913; she married 1849, Augustus Daniel Jzrnigan. Mr. Warthen lived in Milledgeville, 1831; was killed in War of 1861-65, from either Baldwin, Glascock or Greene County. He married Mrs. Clara (Arn(e)au) Godolfus. Had four brothers, all were sons of Elijah Warthen 1771-1826 and wife Nancy Holliday. Also wish names of Nancy's parents. Will exchange data. (2nd) Wish names of parents of Martha Milledge Blocksom, b.1806 Augusta, d.1862 in Sandersville; married 1823, Lewis A. Jernigan b.1798 in Powelton, Ga., died 1861 Sandersville. Her father married twice. Want name of his first wife, or both. Will exchange data. (Address: Mrs. V. D. Glover, 720 So. Atlantic Ave., Daytona Beach, Fla.)

CLARKE, SMITH: Elizabeth Clark who died Dec. 24, 1813, was dau. of Gen. Elijah Clarke and Hannah Arrington Clarke. She married Benajah Smith who was born 1776 and died Oct. 10, 1817. When and where were they married? When was Elizabeth born? and who were Benajah's parents? (Address: T. T. Talley, 2812 Rhodes Circle, Birmingham, 5, Ala.)

SKINNER: Am compiling all Southern SKINNER families. The following were in Georgia: Maj. WILLIAM SKINNER, b. abt. 1750-60 in N.C., died 1820 Richmond Co. Ga., m. Elizabeth -----; children; John, Sarah, MaryAnn, William, Livingston, Thomas, Caroline, Seaborn, Elizabeth. Capt. ISAAC SKINNER, born prob. abt. 1750, died 1834, Columbia Co. Ga., wife's name Jane who died 1840-42 in Tuscaloosa Co. Ala. Their children: Henry, John J., Elizabeth, Richard, Howard, Jane, Thomas H.A., and Jacob Skinner. There are descendants of both these families all over the South and southwest. Fuller information on these wanted, also about any other SKINNERS in Southern states. (Address: MRS. CHARLES G. RUMMEL, 133 Abingdon Avenue, Kenilworth, Illinois).

FARRER: Wanted: Marriage and birth dates of Henry H. Farrer, born in Georgia abt. 1820, married Joseph Ramsey abt. 1840, of Ga. 1850 Census shows them in Yabolusha County, Miss., with Wm. T. Ramsey; in Texas, 1855. Parents supposed to be James H. and Jane Jennings Farrer (or Ferrar) of Lincoln Co. Ga. \$5.00 reward. (Address: Mrs. E. H. Pettibon, 2312 Enfield Road, Austin, 3, Texas.)

LESTER, LOW (LOWE): (1st) I need information on EZEKIEL LESTER, Justice of Peace in Burke Co. Ga., in 1797 and 1799. His wife was Celia Cox. Children were: Cynthia m. 1st. James Pugh, 2nd. Thomas Low; Henrietta, m. --- Rountree; Mary, Noel, Ezekiel Jr., and John. Bible stated he was in the Rev. War but no proof for this. Will pay for information on him and his wife. (2nd) Need information on JOHN LOW (or LOWE), Revolutionary Soldier, born c1736 and died c1820 in Georgia. Wife was Nancy Butler. Children were: Martha, Charity, John Jr., William, Daniel (lived in Georgia), Aaron Augustus (lived in Ga.) Edmond (lived in Ga. and left a large family), James (lived in Ga.) and Thomas (lived and died in Tenn.). Will pay for information on John Low (or Lowe) and wife Nancy Butler. (Address: Mrs. Mary Low Weaver, 2015 Buckminster Circle, Orlando, Florida).

LOVETT: Will exchange information with descendants of DAVID LOVETT Sr., who lived in Effingham Co. Ga. He had sons: David b. 1785, m. (1st) Mary Sheffield (2nd) Leah Graham; James, b. 1787 m. Catherine Zitterauer; Moses, b. 1791; Aaron, b. 1793 m. Esther Rahn; Joshua, b. 1795, m. Mrs. Ann Elizabeth Ihly Keebler. (Address: Mrs. Lovell K. Lovett, 3819 Cambridge Ave., El Paso, Texas.)

HURT, TRAYLOR, CULP, HORNE, HAY, HEARD: Want names of parents of the following six people: (1) LUCY HURT, m. Phelps Haynes and died around Jasper

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

RECORDS OF UPPER WEST CONCOCHEAGUE
PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, MERCERSBURG,
FRANKLIN COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA
MARRIAGES * BY JOHN KING, D.D., 1769-1812

COURTESY OF ROBERT M. TORRENCE, BALTIMORE, MARYLAND

Date	Names
1769, Dec. 12.	Samuel Holiday & Sarah Campbell.
1770, Jan. 1.	Daniel McGirgan & Anne Condon.
" " 9.	John McClelland & Sarah Lowry.
" " 25.	Alexander McCoy & Jane Watt.
" Feb. 1.	John Wilson & Ann Campbell.
" Mar. 14.	Oliver Anderson & Eliza Martial.
" " 15.	James Garrison & Isabel Kyle.
" May 9.	James Ramsey & Margaret McConnell.
" June 14.	Thos. Crawford & Judith John.
" " 23.	John Robinson & Anne Campbell.
" " "	David Brown & Mary Gillespie.
" Aug. 20.	John Taylor & Sarah Watson.
" Sep. 13.	John McClure & Eliz. Oats.
" " 26.	Charles Querey & Janet Ralston.
" Nov. 14.	Wm. Alexander & Isabel Alexander.
" Dec. 17.	Alexander Clarke & Sarah McClintock.
" " "	James Coun & Catharine Wallace.
" " 18.	William Blair & Jean Elder.
" " 20.	Thomas McCree & Susanna Coil.
1771, Jan. 22.	Robert Wilson & Elizabeth Hunt.
" Mar. 14.	Alex. McConnell & Hannah Kellough.
" Mar. 19.	George Orr & Martha Alexander.
" " "	Elias Davison & Agnes McDowell—by Mr. Lang.
" Apr. 2.	Rev. John King & Elizabeth McDowell, " " "
" " 23.	Robert Barr & Mary Williamson.
" May 7.	John Moore & Susanna Doil.
" July 16.	James McBride & Latice Neely.
" Aug. 21.	Isaac Taylor & Catharine Harlin, Virginia.
" Nov. 5.	William Rankin & Aunnie Gillespie.
1771, Dec. 2.	David Walker & Margaret Oliver.
" " 26.	Thos. Stephens & Mary Moor.
" " "	Benj. McClelland & Mary Stephens.
1772, Jan. 16.	James Keirel & Margaret Teals.
" Mar. 19.	Wm. Guthery & Mary Welsh.
" Apr. 9.	John Mortimore & Mary Stewart.

* From photostatic copy of original Records in Society Collections.

Clark
300

Date	Names
1772, Apr. 20.	Joshua Anderson & Jean Elder.
" " 21.	Samuel Taylor & Jean McGuire.
" July 8.	John Shannon & Susanna Alexander.
" Sep. 8.	James Campbell & Sarah Campbell by Mr. Lang.
" Oct. 21.	William Steed & Alice Woodworth.
" Nov. 3.	John Johnston & Rebecca Smith.
" Dec. 22.	Nicholas Coleman & Jean McClelland.
1773, Feb. 2.	Archibald Scott & Margaret McClelland.
" " 24.	William Poak & Jean Cunningham.
" July 6.	Robert Elliott & Jean Wilson.
" Aug. 17.	Hugh Bigham & Martha Martin.
" Sep. 23.	John Jamison & Janet Martin.
" " 28.	Rev. Hugh Vance & Miss Parks.
" Oct. 5.	Samuel Elder & Martha Pyatt.
" Nov. 2.	Charles McGuire & Catharine Armstrong.
" " 4.	John Crawford & Isabel Parker.
" " 15.	Rev. John Black & Elizabeth Newell.
" " 17.	William Scott & Susanna Hamilton.
" Dec. 13.	Robert Jamison & Elizabeth Gaff.
" " 20.	Wm. Anderson & Catharine McElhattan.
" " 22.	Samuel Ewalt & Anne Harris.
1774, Jan. 27.	John Thompson & Elizabeth Stewart.
1774, Feb. 15.	Robert Miller & Sarah Rutherford.
" Feb. 4.	William Elliott, Esq. & Rosanna Craig.
" " 28.	William Rankin & Mary Stewart.
" Mar. 3.	Jacob Pyatt, Jr. & Milley Walker.
" " 20.	Aaron Torrence & Elizabeth McConnell.
" Oct. 26.	Hugh McClelland & Agness Griffith.
" Nov. 2.	Archibald Fowler & Susanna Campbell.
" " 3.	Antony Clark & Mary Oats.
" " 8.	John McCullough & Mary McKinney.
" " 21.	Hugh Davison & Catharine McDowell.
" " 23.	Daniel Kairns & Mary Wilson.
1775, Jan. 31.	John Holiday & Mary McDowell.
" Mar. 16.	William Martin & Mary Biggs.
" Apr. 6.	John Maxwell & Phebe Newberry.
" " 6.	John Pitman & Mary Newberry.
" " 18.	James Martin & Mary Davidson.
" May 4.	Robert Patton & Eliz. Elder.
" " 9.	Duncan Campbell & Mary Newell.
" " 16.	James Gibson & Mary Kendal.
" June 6.	William McIntire & _____.
" " 13.	Nathaniel Hammill & Martha Peches.
" Sep. 4.	John Irwin & Mary Cunningham, Lower Tuscarora.
" Nov. 6.	James Woodburn & Sarah McMurrie.
1776, Jan. 30.	Robert Reibwin & Elizabeth Rutherford.
" Feb. 27.	David Hunter & Elizabeth Galloway.
" Mar. 1.	Thomas Gibson & Eliz. Thomson.

5/24/88

\$120.00 set

Genealogical Pub. Co.

G
974.802
PENNSYLVANIA
V. 2
Clark
301

PENNSYLVANIA

Vital Records

From The Pennsylvania Genealogical Magazine
and The Pennsylvania Magazine
of History and Biography

Volume II

With an Index by Elizabeth P. Bentley

Baltimore
GENEALOGICAL PUBLISHING CO., INC.
1983

Georgia Pioneers Vol III August 1966, No. 3
105

Clark
302

Georgia Baptists

CHANDLER, Asa - b. Aug 22, 1808, Franklin Co Ga., was ordained in 1829, became minister of Van's Creek Church, Elbert County, in 1834, and served that church for 37 years. Mr. Chandler was married three times, and at his death June 6, 1874, was survived by his last wife, four sons and three daughters.

CHAUDOIN, W. N. - b. Aug 10, 1829, in Tenn., son of John Mims Chaudoin and Sarah Calthrop, was ordained near Nashville, Tenn., in 1851, removed to Ga in 1857; served as Principal of the Ga Academy for the Blind, at Macon, later as pastor for several churches in Southwest Ga., then as District Secretary, Georgia Home Board of the Southern Baptist Convention. He was married to Miss Caroline A. Frensley, of Tenn., May 6, 1850.

CHENEY, Franklin W. - b. Oct 29, 1808, Oglethorpe Co Ga., son of Thomas B. & _____ (Middlebrooks) Cheney. His parents moved to Morgan Co when he was one year of age. He became a teacher and minister; m/1 Martha Anne Faver, of Wilkes Co., Jan 27, 1831 - six children; m/2 M. Louisa West, of Monroe Co., in April 1851 - six sons and three daughters.

✓CHEVES, Isaac Green - b. in Ga., 1811, son of Grief Cheves, a teacher, and Betsy Parker, who were m. in Greene Co Ga 11/8/1808. Isaac G. m. Elizabeth McCowan, of Madison, Ga., in 1834; they soon moved to Macon Co., Ga; parents of several children. One son, Adoniram Judson Cheves, graduated at Mercer U. in 1862, and entered CSA; returning home in 1865, he became a farmer and minister. On Dec 15, 1863, he m. Anna M. Sanford, Greene Co Ga., the only dau. of Prof. S. P. Sanford, LLD, of Mercer University.

CHILES, James Madison - b. Oct 7, 1809, Abbeville Dist., S. C., son of Maj. John Chiles, an ordained minister of S. C., removed with his family to Mitchell Co Ga., in 1859. His 1st wf. was Sarah Elizabeth Ayer, dau of L. M. Ayer, Sr., and sister of Hon. L. M. Ayer, Jr., member of the Confederate Congress. One son, died young. His 2nd wf. was Frances A. Butler, of Washington Co., Ga. They were parents of several children. Mr. Childs went to Warrenton, Va., in 1862, after the second battle of Manassas, to care for his oldest son, James, who had been severely wounded in that battle, and while there contracted a disease which caused his death, Oct 28, 1862.

✓CLARKE, John T., b. Putnam Co Ga., Jan 12, 1834, son of James and Permelia T. (Wellborn) Clarke, graduated Mercer U., 1853, studied law under his uncle, Marshall J. Wellborn; appointed Judge of the Superior Court, Patula Circuit by Gov. Brown in January 1863, and elected in 1867. During reconstruction under the military administration of Gen. Pope and Gen. Meade, the obnoxiousness of Gen. Meade's order No. 37, consisted mainly in endeavoring to enforce the provisions of a new State constitution which the State convention had submitted to the people for ratification, but which had not been ratified. Judge Clarke continued to obey the old constitution. In one case, where an ordinance of the convention of 1868 had forbidden the levy of fi fas, and sales under them, he held that such prohibi-

tion was: 1. Void, because contrary to the U. S. Constitution against "impairing the obligation of contracts." 2. Of no force, because not ratified by the people. 3. That the convention itself, called, not by any civil authority, but assembled by military command, and composed of such material as the military indicated (excluding nearly all of our best citizens from voting at the election, and from membership in the convention), was not a legal assembly, but an unlawful one, having no more right to make laws than a mob. 4. That the military order requiring courts to enforce such ordinances was a usurpation. In every respect his courts were held in strict accordance with the constitution and laws of the State of Georgia, altogether unaffected in their judgments or modes of proceeding, by any military orders. When the agents of the freedmen's bureau, under military orders, seized the person and property of citizens, he issued possessory warrants, and writs of habeas corpus and enforced them, and thus he put a very considerable check upon the high-handed proceedings of military underlings in his circuit. Judge Clarke was married May 2, 1855 to Miss Laura T. Fort, of Stewart County. Had issue.

✓ CLARKE, William Moore - b. in Jones Co Ga., May 8, 1817. After marriage to Lizzie Callaway, dau of Ned Callaway, they moved to Ala., where Mrs. Clarke died. No living children of this marriage. Mr. Clarke returned to Ga., and m/2 Sarah LeSeuer, Sept 23, 1855, dau of Maj. Meade LeSeuer, wealthy planter of Monroe Co. Mr. Clarke was quite wealthy before the war but lost practically everything during the days of reconstruction and carpet-bag rule. He was twice elected to represent his County in the State Legislature. Mr. Clarke became an ordained minister in 1875. He and his second wife were parents of nine children. Mr. Clarke died at his home in Monroe Co Ga., Feb 23, 1879.

CLEMENTS, John A., b. Bibb County, Ga., Oct 15, 1826, son of Matthew and J. N. (Douglas) Clements, who were parents of two sons and eight daughters. John A. Clements was J. P., of Twiggs County for many years and Clerk of the Inferior Court. He m. Miss Julia Ann Asbell, dau of Elisha Asbell, of Twiggs Co., Dec 6, 1849. They were parents of sixteen children, nine having died young. Mr. Clements was also a teacher; farmer; Sunday School Superintendent, and trustee of LeVert Female College, Talbotton, Ga.

CLIETT, George Hillman - b. Columbia Co Ga., Feb 15, 1826, son of Jonathan Cliett and his fourth wife, Mary Dillard. George H. Cliett was ordained at Grove Church, Columbia Co., Apr 18, 1848 by Revs. Juriah Harris; T. J. Beck and Elisha Perryman. He served as minister in South Carolina and Georgia; moved to Decatur Co Ga., 1863. His wife was the former Miss Laura Virginia Green, of Edgefield Dist., S. C. Four children.

CLOUD, Aaron E., b. near McDonough, Ga., May 8, 1828, son of Levi and Elizabeth (Brown) Cloud, he graduated from Mercer U., Penfield, Ga., in June 1852, and in November of the same year was ordained. Served pastorates in Jasper and Jones Counties. On Nov. 4, 1853 he was m. to Miss E. L. Callaway, dau. of Rev. T. S. Callaway. Nine children.

= TO BE CONTINUED =

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Betty R.

CLARK OR CLARKE

The following chart shows intermarriages with the following families:

—Adams — Anderson — Anthony — Arnold — Beall — Bell
— Blackwell — Bowen — Bolling — Bridges — Buis — Cand-
ler — Carroway — Carter — Chappell — Cheadle — Cooper
— Daley — Davis — Dearing — Doane — Eberhardt — Elliott
— Few — Flemming — Goff — Gilmer — Glenn — Goodwin
— Grant — Green — Grizzle — Ham — Hayes — Hearne —
Henderson — Hood — Jackson — Johnson — Jordan — Kimsey
— Kroner — Martin — Matthews — Meador — Menza — Meri-
wether — Moore — Moorman — Morris — Munger — Myrick
— McGehee — Parrish — Posey — Rainey — Reynolds —
Roberts — Rowland — Schoeller — Scroggins — Settles —
Simpson — Slaughter — Smith — Spencer — Stirkley — Stone
— Swift — Talbot — Tate — Terrell — Watts — Way —
Weaver — Webb — White — Williams — Wyche.

The name Clark, Clarke, Clerk, Clerke or Clarkston is of ancient Origin, having been known in Britian years before the Norman Conquest. In the Domesday Book it was spelled Clericus and Le Clerk in the One Hundred Roll, compiled during the reign of Edward I. The name originally meant a learned person or one who could read and write. The family is of Anglo-Saxon origin and became connected by marriage with the nobleman Joseph of Arimathea. The Clarks were closely related to the Gordon family of Scotland.

(Note: Numbers represent generations, as: (1) first generation, (2) second generation, (3) third generation, etc.)

1. Edward Clark came from England to Virginia at the time of the first settlement of Jamestown.

2. Christopher Clark, born in Virginia in the year 1698, died 1754; married Penelope (?). Many historians agree that she was Penelope Bolling, a direct descendant of the Indian Princess, Pocahontas, through Colonel Robert Bolling, who married Jean Rolfe, granddaughter of the Princess. The name "Bolling" appears in latter generations which gives credit to the fact.

- 3—Edward Clark, a Quaker.
- 3—Bolling Clark, a Quaker.
- 3—Micajah Clark, b. 1718; d. 1754; m. Judith Adams, b. 1716. Q. V.
- 3—Elizabeth Clark, b. Feb. 15, 1722; m. 1741, Joseph Anthony Sr., R. S., b 1713.
- 4—Sarah Anthony, b. 1742; m. Thomas Cooper Sr.
- 4—Christopher Anthony, b. 1744; m. (1) Judith Moorman; (2) Mary Jordan, daughter of Samuel Jordan and Hannah Halsee
- 4—Elizabeth Anthony, b. 1746; m. 1761, William Candler.

392

Clark Clark
304

- 5—Mary Candler, m. Ignatus Few.
- 5—Henry Candler, b. 1762.
- 5—Falby Candler.
- 5—William Candler Jr., d. unmarried.
- 5—Charles Candler.
- 5—Elizabeth Candler.
- 5—John Candler, d. without issue.
- 5—Amelia Candler.
- 5—Joseph Candler.
- 5—Mark Anthony Candler.
- 5—Daniel Candler, b. 1779; d. 1816; m. 1799, Sarah Slaughter.
- 6—William Candler, m. 1824, Martha Moore.
- 6—Elizabeth Anthony Candler, b. March 3, 1803; d. 1872; m. 1820, Owen H. Myrick; b. 1801; d. 1830.
- 7—Martha Myrick, b. 1822; m. 1845, Isaac Scroggins.
- 7—William Love Myrick, b. 1824; m. 1850, Martha Goff.
- 7—Daniel Jackson Myrick, b. 1826; d. 1909; m. 1850, Mary Adeline (?), b. Feb. 10, 1825; d. Sept. 1904.
- 8—Minnie Margaret Elizabeth Myrick, b. April 29, 1854; m. April 29, 1877, Henry Schoeller.
- 9—Minnie May Schoeller, b. March 11, 1878; m. June 2, 1898; m. G. A. Weaver Jr.
- 9—Annie Wright Schoeller, b. Oct. 1, 1881; m. (1) Marvin H. Neese.
- 10—Muisie Neese, b. 1902; m. W. M. Lester.
- 10—Myrick Schoeller, b. April 9, 1884; m. Ina Vivian Stirkley.
- 10—Myrick Schoeller Jr., b. Aug. 17, 1909.
- 7—ISSUE OF ELIZABETH ANTHONY CANDLER AND OWEN MYRICK.
- 7—Sarah Adeline Myrick, b. 1828; m. 1852, James Henderson.
- 7—Richard Myrick.
- 6—ISSUE OF DANIEL CANDLER AND SARAH SLAUGHTER.
- 6—John Kingston Candler, b. 1802; m. Caroline Smith.
- 6—Frances Emily Candler, b. 1806; m. Wilson Simpson.
- 6—Samuel Charles Candler, b. 1809; m. Martha Beall.
- 6—Daniel Candler, m. Nancy Mathews.
- 6—Ezekiel Slaughter Candler, b. 1815; m. Jane Williams.
- 4—ISSUE OF JOSEPH ANTHONY AND ELIZABETH CLARK CONTINUED.
- 4—Penelope Anthony, b. 1748; m. James Johnson.
- 4—Joseph Anthony Jr., b. 1850; m. first cousin, Betty Clark, a daughter of Micajah Clark Sr. Joseph Anthony Jr. was R. S.
- 4—James Anthony, b. 1752; m. Nancy Tate.
- 5—Sarah Anthony, m. Thomas Anderson.
- 5—Joseph Anthony, m. Mary Anderson.
- 5—Henry Anthony.
- 5—James Anthony Jr., m. (1) Lucinda Menza; (2) Miss Mealler; (3) A widow whose name is unknown.
- 5—Elizabeth Anthony, m. M. Buis.
- 5—Nancy Tate Anthony, m. Mr. Grant.
- 5—Charles Anthony, d. unmarried.
- 5—Edward Anthony, d. unmarried.
- 5—Milton Anthony, m. Nancy Goodwin.
- 5—Mary Anthony, m. Green Talbot.
- 4—Mary Anthony, b. 1755; m. Josiah Carter.
- 4—Charles Anthony, b. 1757.
- 4—Micajah Anthony, m. Miss Tate.
- 4—Agnes Anthony, b. 1761.
- 4—Rachel Anthony, b. 1763; m. James Lane.

393

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

- 4—Winifred Anthony, b. 1765; m. William Carter.
- 4—Mark Anthony, b. 1767; m. Miss Tate.
- 4—Bolling Anthony, b. 1768; m. Nancy Stone.
- 4—Judith Anthony, b. 1769; m. Mr. Green.
- 3—Sarah Clark (daughter of Christopher Clark), b. 1716; m. 1733, Charles Lynch, b. 1698.
- 4—John Lynch.
- 4—Charles Lynch Jr., R. S.
- 4—Penelope Lynch, b. 1734; m. 1750, Robert Adams, b. 1733; d. 1789, R. S.
- 5—Elizabeth Adams, b. 1765; d. 1834; m. 1783, Ensign James Dearing, R. S., b. July 3, 1750; d. 1811 in Campbell County, Virginia.
- 6—Captain William Smith Dearing, b. 1790; d. June 12, 1876; m. Mary Terry Harrison.
- 7—Virginia Dearing, b. July 3, 1823; d. 1908; m. 1850, Hugh Lawson White Hill, b. 1813; d. 1883.
- 8—Sue Hill, b. 1853; d. 1917; m. 1874, John Myers, b. 1848.
- 9—Flora Myers, m. L. S. Gillingtine.
- 3—Rachel Clark (daughter of Christopher Clark), m. Thomas Moorman.
- 3—Agnes Clark (daughter of Christopher Clark), m. Benjamin Johnson.
- 3—MICAJAH CLARK SR., SON OF CHRISTOPHER CLARK CONTINUED, m. Judith Adams.
- 4—Christopher Clark, b. April 20, 1737; d. 1803; m. 1757, Millicent Terrell, b. June 7, 1741, daughter of David Terrell and Agatha Chiles, Q. V.
- 4—Robert Clark, b. 1738; m. Susan Henderson and migrated to Kentucky in 1799.
- 4—Judith Clark, m. Samuel Moorman.
- 4—William Clark, m. Judith Cheadle.
- 4—Micajah Clark Jr., m. Mildred Martin.
- 4—John Clark, m. Mary Moore.
- 4—Penelope Clark, m. Rueben Rowland.
- 4—Bolling Clark, m. Elizabeth Cheadle.
- 4—James Clark, m. Lucy Cheadle.
- 4—Betty Clark, m. James Anthony.
- 4—Christopher Clark, son of Micajah Carter continued, m. Millicent Terrell.
- 5—Micajah Clark, b. Feb. 25, 1758; m. Penelope Gatewood.
- 6—Amelia Clark, m. Nicholas Meriwether Gilmer, son of John Gilmer and Mildred Meriwether.
- 6—Daughter, m. David Gilmer.
- 5—Christopher Clark Jr., b. Jan. 6, 1760; d. Sept. 19, 1819; m. Oct. 17, 1799, Rebecca Davis, b. April 1780; d. Dec. 6, 1857, daughter of William Davis, R. S., and Mary Chisholm.
- 6—Samuel Clark, b. Oct. 10, 1800.
- 6—Margaret Ann Clark, b. Feb. 21, 1803; m. James Opher Clark.
- 7—Micajah Clark, m. (1) Miss Parrish; (2) Elmira Munger of Texas.
- 7—Christopher Clark III, m. (1) Elvira Nail; (2) Hannah Anderson.
- 7—Mary Penelope Clark, b. Sept. 16, 1828; m. June 1848, George S. Turner.
- 7—Rebecca Davis Clark, b. Nov. 24, 1830; m. 1849, V. H. Glass; (2) Robert Chappell.
- 7—Margaret Chisholm Clark.
- 7—Amanda Malvina Clark, m. (1) James Blackwell; (2) Thomas Fisher; (3) Mr. Young.

- Clark
305
- 6—William Davis Clark, son of Christopher Clark Jr., b. Feb. 14, 1805; m. 1830, Jane Elizabeth Hearne.
 - 7—Rebecca Elizabeth, b. Aug. 24, 1831; m. Nov. 28, 1850, George Thomas Snellings, b. Dec. 10, 1827; d. Jan. 24, 1862.
 - 8—William Garvin Snellings, b. 1853; d. 1869.
 - 8—George Burton Snellings, b. July 13, 1850; m. Feb. 18, 1883, Mary Wynn Snellings.
 - 8—Jane Elizabeth Hearne Snellings, b. April 6, 1857; d. Nov. 1895; m. Nov. 28, 1876, William J. Snellings, C. S., b. Sept. 4, 1846; d. Feb. 27, 1927.
 - 9—Rebecca Snellings.
 - 9—Elizabeth Snellings.
 - 9—Willie Snellings, m. J. B. Morris.
 - 9—Thomas Snellings.
 - 9—Irene Hearne Snellings.
 - 8—Richard Thomas Snellings, b. 1859; d. 1869.
 - 7—Rebecca Elizabeth Snellings, (Continued), m. (2) Jan. 1870, William Duncan Hudson.
 - 9—Charlie Hudson, b. Oct. 3, 1871.
 - 9—Callie Rebecca Hudson, b. Oct. 3, 1871.
 - 9—Carrie May Hudson, b. Oct. 3, 1871; m. Oct. 16, 1889, Ora Eugene Tate.
 - 10—Eugene Tate.
 - 10—Brewer Tate, Lieutenant in World War, killed in action.
 - 10—Samuel Tate.
 - 10—Ora Eugene Tate Jr.
 - 10—Maurice Tate.
 - 10—Clark Tate.
 - 10—Duncan Tate.
 - 10—Carrie Sophia Tate.
 - 10—Corrie Jane Tate and four other children.
 - 7—George Thomas Davis Clark, b. Jan. 1834; m. Mary E. Bell, b. Dec. 10, 1827; d. Jan. 1862.
 - 7—William Brockington Clark, b. Jan. 1838; m. Dec. 1860, Rhodie Bell.
 - 6—Christopher Hull Clark (son of Christopher Clark Jr.), b. 1807; d. 1848.
 - 6—Thomas Jefferson Clark, b. March 1809; m. (1) 1837, Sarah Bowen; (2) June 1854, Elizabeth Jane Hood.
 - 7—Martha Bowen Clark (by first wife).
 - 7—Christopher Clark, b. 1842 (by first wife).
 - 7—(By second wife) Margaret Ann Clark, b. July 11, 1855.
 - 7—Samuel Hood Clark, b. July 24, 1857.
 - 7—Rebecca Dacis Clark, b. March 22, 1861.
 - 7—Thomas Jefferson Clark Jr., b. Sept. 29, 1868.
 - 6—George Washington Clark, b. Jan. 25, 1811; d. Nov. 1826.
 - 6—Mary Clark, b. Dec. 1813; m. Feb. 1830, Thomas Burge.
 - 5—David Clark (son of Christopher Clark Sr., and Millicent Terrell), b. April 8, 1762; d. Dec. 9, 1834; m. 1794, Mary Ann Clark, b. 1775; d. 1840. He was R. S.
 - 5—Mourning Clark, b. Aug. 12, 1764; d. 1840; m. Aug. 17, 1782, William Bibb Key, R. S., b. Oct. 2, 1759; d. Dec. 7, 1836.
 - 6—Chiles Terrell Key, b. Jan. 30, 1784; d. 1859; m. 1805, Mary Ann Clark.
 - 6—Martha Key, b. Nov. 5, 1786; m. Nicholas Goode.
 - 6—James Key, b. July 14, 1788; m. Oct. 17, 1818, Rebecca Grizzle.
 - 6—Milly Key, b. July 20, 1790; m. Jan. 3, 1811, Humphrey Posey.
 - 6—Nancy Key, b. July 20, 1790; m. Simeon Glenn.
 - 6—Elizabeth Key, b. June 1, 1792; m. Thomas Bell.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

- 6—Margaret Key, b. Jan. 18, 1794; m. Thomas Goode.
- 6—Keturah Key, b. Oct. 25, 1795; m. James Ham.
- 6—Mary Key, b. Sept. 3, 1797; m. July 13, 1823, Joseph Bell.
- 6—Susan Key, b. April 24, 1799; m. Jan. 22, 1819, James Bell Jr.
- 6—Henry Key, d. unmarried.
- 6—Jane Key, b. March 26, 1801; m. Oct. 20, 1820, John Grizzle.
- 6— ———, b. March 9, 1803; m. Dec. 28, 1819, Thomas Elliott.
- 6—Thomas Key, b. Jan. 4, 1805.
- 6—Lucy Key, b. June 26, 1807; d. 1895; m. Feb. 18, 1826, Nathan Mattox, b. Nov. 2, 1807; d. Jan. 9, 1862.
- 7—Sarah Mourning Mattox, b. Jan. 22, 1827; d. Dec. 27, 1905; m. July 1842, John Wynn Eberhardt, b. Oct. 18, 1822; d. Dec. 19, 1886.
- 8—Nathan Eberhardt, C. S., killed in action, b. July 1, 1843.
- 8—Jacob Eberhardt, C. S., b. Nov. 16, 1848; d. 1917 unmarried.
- 8—George Eberhardt, b. 1850; d. infancy.
- 8—John Eberhardt, b. Jan. 14, 1852; m. Lillian Mattox.
- 8—Lizzie Eberhardt, b. 1858; d. 1902; m. 1887, George Rush. No living issue.
- 8—Mary Eberhardt, b. Aug. 10, 1860; d. 1936; m. Feb. 10, 1892, J. W. Wright.
- 9—Sarah Ann Wright.
- 9—Mary Lizzie Wright.
- 7—Martha Key Mattox.
- 7—Christopher Mattox.
- 7—Frank Mattox, m. Mary Anna (?).
- 8—Georgia Mattox, m. J. N. Jackson.
- 9—Lizzie Jackson.
- 9—Kate Jackson, m. John T. Rainey.
- 9—Daughter unmarried.
- 9 ——— Jackson, m. Jep. E. Webb.
- 8—John Mattox, m. Alice Webb.
- 8—N. F. Mattox, m. Katie Smith.
- 9—Nannie Mattox, m. Mack Watts.
- 10—Minnie Lee Watts.
- 10—Walton Watts.
- 10—Mary L. Watts.
- 10—Katie Watts.
- 10—Opal Watts.
- 10—Ruby Watts.
- 10—Frances Watts.
- 10—Hastings Watts.
- 9—William Mattox, m. Kathryn Fleming.
- 10—G. W. J. Mattox.
- 10—Sarah Frances Mattox.
- 9—Lucy Mattox, m. J. D. Carroway.
- 10—Molly Lou Carroway.
- 10—William Carroway.
- 9—Samuel Mattox.
- 9—Mary Mattox, m. W. H. Fleming.
- 10—Lawrence Fleming.
- 10—Paul Brown Fleming.
- 10—J. Henry Fleming.
- 9—Raymond Mattox, d. 1916.
- 9—Katherine Mattox, m. Henry Kimsey.
- 8—Sol Mattox.
- 8—Teedie Mattox.
- 8—Bill Mattox.
- 8—Minnie Mattox, m. Cal Bridges.
- 8—Texas Mattox.

- 8—Myrtle Mattox, m. Bob Roberts.
- 7—Lucy Mattox.
- 7—Nathan M. Mattox, C. S., m. ———.
- 8—Benjamin Bibb Mattox, Lieutenant Medical Corps, World War, m. Florence Settles.
- 9—Susan Mattox.
- 8—E. D. Mattox.
- 7—Thomas Jefferson Mattox.
- 5—Judith Clark, b. Oct. 22, 1766; m. Peter Wyche.
- 6—Abigail Wyche, m. Zachariah Clark.
- 7—Zachariah Clark Jr., m. Elizabeth Mattox.
- 8—Mary Elizabeth Clark, b. 1832; m. Elijah Johnson.
- 9—Zachariah Clark Johnson, b. 1849; d. 1850.
- 8—Lula Clark, m. Mr. Arnold.
- 8—Zachariah Clark III, b. 1839; d. 1840.
- 8—Susan Anna Clark, b. Feb. 5, 1837; d. 1914; m. (1) Mr. Landrum; (2) Howard A. Hayes, b. July 19, 1830; d. Sept. 3, 1898.
- 9—Martha Louise Hayes, b. April 24, 1864; m. Frank H. Kroner, b. April 4, 1851.
- 10—Susan Kathleen Kroner, b. Jan. 18, 1890; m. June 1915, Robert Doane.
- 10—H. A. C. Kroner, b. 1892; m. Hilda Way.
- 10—Louise Kroner, b. Oct. 1904.
- 9—William Hayes, b. 1866; m. Minnie Reynolds.
- 9—Zachariah Clark Hayes, president Elberton Loan and Savings Bank, b. 1869; m. (1) Mamie Swift; (2) April 27, 1916, Elizabeth Fortson.
- 10—(By first wife) Thomas Swift Hayes, m. Florence Bryan.
- 10—Zachariah Clark Hayes Jr., Methodist Minister, m. Sarah Thompson.
- 10—(By second wife) Hanson Hayes.
- 5—Rachel Clark, b. Oct. 8, 1768, m. (1) John Bowen; (2) John Daley.
- 5—Agatha Clark, b. Aug. 28, 1770; m. George Wyche.
- 5—Mary Clark, b. Oct. 1772; m. Thomas Winfrey Oliver. No issue.
- 5—Samuel Clark, b. 1774; d. 1779.
- 5—Joshua Clark, b. July 7, 1777.
- 5—Mildred Clark, b. March 4, 1779; m. 1794, Shelton White.
- 6—Christopher Clark White.
- 6—Sarah White, m. Hugh McGehee.
- 6—Mildred Terrell White, b. March 21, 1801; m. 1816, Simeon Oliver.
- 7—Asa Thompson Oliver, b. 1819.
- 7—Shelton Oliver.
- 7—Lawrence Mansfield Oliver, b. 1821.
- 7—Simeon Oliver, b. 1825.
- 7—Mildred Oliver, b. 1827.
- 7—Sarah Oliver, b. 1828.
- 7—Lucy Oliver, b. 1830.
- 7—Prudence Oliver, b. 1832.
- 7—John Thomas Oliver, b. 1834.
- 7—David Terrell Oliver, b. 1836.
- 7—Elizabeth Oliver, b. 1839.
- 7—Elbert Oliver, b. 1841.
- 7—Georgia Oliver, b. 1844.
- 7—James Shelton Oliver, b. 1817; d. 1882.
- 6—Thomas White.
- 6—John White.
- 6—Mary White.
- 6—David White.

Clark
306

- 6—Shelton White.
- 6—Chiles Terrell White.
- 6—William White.
- 6—Chiles Terrell Clark, b. Sept. 3, 1781.
- 6—Susan Clark, b. March 5, 1783; m. Oct. 27, 1796, Rev. Florence McCarthy Oliver, b. 1775.
- 6—Samuel Oliver, b. 1799; m. 1826, Mildred Spencer.
- 6—Mary Melissa Oliver, b. 1801.
- 6—Thomas Winfrey Oliver, b. 1804; d. 1827.
- 6—Mildred Terrell Oliver, b. 1807; d. 1892.
- 6—Florence McCarthy Oliver Jr., b. 1809.
- 6—James Oliver, b. 1811.
- 6—Dr. John Alfred Oliver, b. 1813.
- 6—Susan Rebecca Oliver, b. 1816.
- 6—Rev. Christopher Dionsysius Oliver, b. 1819; d. 1892 in Alabama.
- 5—Lucy Clark, b. April 19, 1786; m. James Oliver.
- 6—Shelton Oliver.
- 6—Mary Winfrey Oliver.
- 6—Mildred Oliver.
- 6—Judith Oliver.
- 6—James Oliver Jr.
- 6—Washington Oliver.
- 6—Alfred Oliver.
- 6—Eliza Oliver.
- 6—Francis Oliver.
- 6—Lucinda Oliver.
- 6—Martha Oliver.

JOSEPH CLARK AND LARKIN CLARK

Joseph Clark, son of William Clark Sr. and Martha (Foster) Clark, was born in Orange County, Virginia, April 12, 1752, m. (1) Jan. 24, 1774, Ann Haynes, b. Feb. 21, 1758, daughter of Jasper Haynes and Elizabeth (Sparks) Clark, m. (2) Catherine Cannady, Jan. 12, 1812. No children by last marriage.

Children of Joseph Clark and (1st) wife, Ann Haynes:
 Frances Clark, b. Feb. 13, 1775 (without issue).
 Martha E. Clark, b. May 17, 1777, m. Reuben Clark (Madison County, Virginia), son of her uncle, William Clark, Dec. 17, 1801.
 Larkin Clark, b. Oct. 27, 1778 (lived at one time in Morgan County, Georgia), m. Rebecca Bell, Jan. 30, 1797.
 James Clark, b. 1779; d. 1826 (moved from Orange County, Virginia, to Abbeville County, S. C., later to Elbert County, Ga., where he died and is buried), m. Mary Alston 1831, b. 1781; d. 1871 (daughter of Rev. Sol., Lt.-Col. William Alston).
 Mary Clark, b. Nov. 21, 1782; m. Col. Barnard Heard, of Georgia.
 Ann Powell Clark, b. Nov. 2, 1784; m. Adjutant General John C. Easter, of Elbert County, Georgia.
 Elizabeth H. Clark, b. Oct. 7, 1786; m. Col. Thomas White, of Jones County, Georgia.
 Tabitha Clark, b. Feb. 5, 1796; m. Cuthbert Reese, of Jones County, Georgia.
 Eunice Henrietta Clark, b. Jan. 9, 1798; m. Solomon H. McIntire, of Madison County, Georgia.
 William David Clark, b. Oct. 13, 1793; m. Jane Mary Ellason, March 16, 1825. (See Nat. No. D. A. R. 101706).
 Sarah Taylor Clark, b. Nov. 3, 1788; m. Lewis Shirler, of Louise County, Virginia.
 Bathesda Sampson Clark, b. Sept. 10, 1791, unmarried.

Clark
367

Revolutionary Services of Joseph Clark:
 He served in Captain William Murray's and Captain Eddin's Company, 1st Artillery Regiment, Continental Troops, commanded by Col. Chas. Harrison, enlisted Jan. 9, 1777, discharged Jan. 10, 1780. (See Nat. No. D. A. R. of Edna Arnold Copeland (Mrs. Z. W.) No. 49019).

The year 1784, Joseph, Larkin and George Clark (sons of William Clark Sr.), Thomas Wells and his wife, Mary, daughter of John and Mary (Towles) Clark—the said John was son of William Clark by first wife, Ann (Christopher) James, the members of the Anthony Foster family, the family of Henry Shorter and others, came to the settlement on the Savannah River (now known as Elbert County, Georgia). (Elbert was taken from Wilkes County in 1790), founded by Benjamin Taliaferro in 1784. Joseph Clark returned to Orange County, Virginia, leaving several of his children in Georgia.

Joseph Clark's will was made Sept. 28, 1836, and proved in Orange County, Virginia. By his will dated Oct. 20, 1787 (Book C, Page 342), William Clark Sr., "old and infirm," left his land to son, Joseph, personal estate to sons, Robert, George, Ambrose and Larkin, and daughters, Ann Griffin, Lucy Beck, and Sarah Clark; sons, Reuben and Joseph, Executors.

From the decree in *Boughan et. al. vs. Beckam et. al.*, the Chancery suit (1820) dividing the property of Ambrose and from family records, it appears that William Sr.'s children were born in the following order:

By (1) wife, Ann James:
 James Clark, b. 1737; d. 1789; m. Mary Marston. His will is recorded at Culpeper County, Virginia (Book C, Page 342), June 2, 1789. (James Clark referred to as Captain).

William Clark, b. 1739; d. 1815; m. Sarah, b. 1738, daughter of Thomas Wharton and his wife, Jane Sparks, who was Stokeley Towles' second wife.

John Clark, b. Feb. 19, 1741; m. Mary (daughter of Stokeley and Jane Towles), Nov. 4, 1765. He was the John "of Clark's Mountain," for whom the mountain was named. He was born on the mountain and died in that neighborhood Oct. 28, 1831.

Reuben Clark, m. Methesda Sampson, of Culpeper County, Virginia. (See will of his brother, Ambrose, Madison County, Virginia, made June 10, 1807, proved Oct. 28, 1814. Names of Reuben's children given.)

Ann Clark, m. Zachariah Griffin.
 Lucy Clark, m. Andrew Beck. (Ambrose Clark's will mentions their children as sharing in his estate.)

Children of William Clark, Sr., and second wife, Martha Foster:
 Joseph Clark, b. April 12, 1752; d. Feb. 5, 1839; m. (1) Jan. 24, 1774, Ann, b. Feb. 21, 1758, daughter of Jasper Haynes and his wife, Elizabeth (Sparks) Clark. (Names of their children given elsewhere.) No children by second marriage (Catherine Cannady).

Robert Clark (usually known as "The Robin"), m. Joanna Jones, Nov.

8, 1791, by whom he had one daughter, Jaqueline, who married William T. Berry. (Papers on file with Robert Clark's claim for pension as a Revolutionary Soldier show him so very old and infirm that memory of the facts of his service had failed. A witness testified that in 1854 he was believed to be more than 100 years old and had an enviable reputation for uprightness and truth. Robert Clark d. 1855 in Orange County, Virginia, 101 years old).

Larkin Clark (Rev. Sol.), b. Oct. 7, 1760, Orange County, Virginia; m. Mrs. Lucy Simpson Welsh, of Baltimore, Maryland. He died in Elbert County, Georgia, where his will dated Feb. 5, 1841, was proved Jan. 2, 1843; wife, Lucy, son, James A. Clark, and Robert McMillan, Executors, leaving a large estate to his wife, daughter, Martha Goode, son, Larkin L. Clark, a minor, son, James A. Clark, and the latter's wife, Frances M. William, daughter, Caroline, wife of Joseph Edwards, and daughter, Mary Richardson. Larkin Clark died in Ruckersville, Elbert County, Georgia, Sept. 1848. His place of residence during the Revolutionary War was Orange County, Virginia. He drew two lots in Elbert County, Georgia, land lottery draw in 1825-1827.

Children:

William Clark, married Miss Trippe.

Ann Clark married (1) William Beck.

Martha Clark married Robert Goode.

Sara Clark married John Banks.

Mary Clark married Richardson.

Margaret Clark married (2nd wife) Fletcher Edwards.

James A. Clark married Frances M. William.

Caroline Clark married Joseph Edwards.

Ambrose Clark, m. Mary Thomas, Nov. 1, 1797, had one daughter Martha, who married William Davis and died without issue. (See deed of heirs of Ambrose's brother, Reuben, to Joseph Hume, dated April 15, 1819. The suit of Chancery of Broughan et al, vs. Beckam et al as stated, arose over the partition of his plantation and personal estate.) Ambrose Clark's marriage to Mary Thomas is recorded in 1797, Orange County, Virginia.

George Clark, married Leanna Reddish Oct. 20, 1798, in Madison County, Virginia. (Jeremiah Reddish in his will dated Aug. 12, proved Sept. 28, 1812, left property to "Cousins George Jr., and James Jr.," sons of George Clark Sr.). From the memorandum in possession of Dr. Taliaferro Clark, it appears that George Clark Sr. had four children, but the names of the other two are unknown. George Clark Sr. was living in Elbert County, Georgia, in 1820.

Sarah Clark married Elisha W. Beckman (whose first wife was Caroline, thought to be a sister of Nathaniel Welsh). Sarah was alive in 1820; she was about 50 years of age when she married Elisha W. Beckman, Sept. 7, 1813.

For references, See Nat. Soc. D. A. R. No. 204417.

Pauline Edwards Bell (Mrs. H. S.).

(The Clarks of Orange County, Virginia, were all descended from William Clark, the youngest son of Edward Clark and Ann Christopher).

The belief that William Clark, called "Senior" to distinguish him from the multitude bearing that name, and Christopher Clark, of Louisa County, Virginia, were kinsmen is widespread among their descendants, as well as the belief that both were of the same family as George Rogers Clark. The writer's father shared the belief and

Clark
308

quoted as authorities his grandfathers, Henry Clark (1773-1865) and John Newman (1782-1869) who knew contemporary members of what they termed the Bedford Clarks, as well as General George Rogers Clark and his brother William.

Ref.: "TOWLES AND CLARK FAMILIES," by Wm. B. Newman, of Washington, D. C., which appears in Tyler's *Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine*, Vol. XIII, No. 1, July 1931.

There is extant a letter from George Rogers Clark, (the hero of Old Vincennes) to Governor Randolph, referring to William Marston Clark as "my cousin." William Marston Clark was a son of James (son of William and Ann James), and his wife Mary Marston. This is proof that the William Clark family was closely related to the family of General George Rogers Clark.

There can be seen a facsimile of the signature of General William Clark (brother of George Rogers Clark), and he signs himself "William Clark, Junior." It must have been because of William Clark (his uncle) who was called "William Senior." This was a custom in those days. Patrick Henry signed himself "Junior" because of his uncle Rev. Patrick Henry.

CLEVELAND

The following chart shows intermarriages with the following families:

Abney — Adams — Alford — Alexander — Almond — Amos
— Anderson — Bailey — Beall — Bell — Benson — Black —
Brewer — Brownlee — Bryan — Bryant — Burgiss — Bynum
— Campbell — Carpenter — Chandler — Clark — Coffee —
Cox — Craft — Cooper — Deadwyler — Doolittle — Ethridge
— Facing — Fortson — Gaston — Gay — Gilbert — Ginn —
Glenn — Green — Halley — Hall — Helton — Herring —
Higginbotham — Hulme — Hollingsworth — James — Kidd —
Lyle — Lyons — Mann — Martin — Moore — McAllister —
McCann — McCurry — McGarity — Pressley — Quillian —
Rousey — Rucker — Rumble — Saddler — Sanders — Scott
— Seaggs — Shannon — Skelton — Seegars — Smith — Snell-
ings — Teasley — Terrell — Thornton — Veronee — Vickery
— Wansley — Wanslow — Ward — Warren — West — White
— Whiteside.

(Note: Numbers represent generations, as: (1) first generation, (2) second generation, (3) third generation, etc.)

- 1—Alexander Cleveland, b. 1617, wife unknown, came to Prince William County, Virginia, from England.
- 2—Alexander Cleveland Jr., b. 1659; d. 1770; m. Mildred Pressley, b. 1667; d. 1770. (The unusual ages reached by these persons is authenticated by official records).
- 3—John Cleveland, b. 1695; m. Martha Coffee.
- 4—John Cleveland Jr., b. 1730; m. Martha McCann, d. 1809.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Theresa Clark Holland

John Strickland ^{Clark} 309

BATTLE of Antietam Md. VA

1 John A. CLARKE b. 1827. d. Sept. 1862
NANCY A. Bennison 1827 d. 4 MAR. 1910 -

2. Mary Jane CLARKE NM. b. 11-NOV. 1853 d. 26 JAN. 1925
CLARKE Cem. Forrest Co

2. Patrick William CLARKE NM. b. 22 Feb. 1855 D. 26 JUNE 1931
CLARKE Cem

2. Catherine CLARKE, NM b. 23 Apr. 1857. D. 19 NOV. 1880
Died Yellow Fever JASPER CO.
PAULING CATHOLIC Cem.

2. Peter Joseph CLARKE -- VICTORIA ALLEN *
b. 20 NOV. 1858 37 JAN. 1873. SMITH CO.
D 2 Jan. 1936, CLARKE Cem. Forrest D. 17 Feb. 1924 Forrest

2. Bridget Agatha CLARKE - Henry George Lodge *
18 Dec. 1860 17 JULY 1854 SMITH
2 JAN. 1941 CLARKE Cem. Forrest 7 JAN. 1925 Forrest

2. John Onstern CLARKE, II SARAH TABITHA ALLEN *
25 NOV. 1862, JASPER CO. 7 MAR 1942, SMITH CO.
23 DEC 1945, CLARKE Cem. Forrest 28 JULY 1940

The CLARKE's used the e until they moved to
10'burg. it was dropped by Westhouse etc. ^{second Kesper}

* NANCY Ferrier md 1) Judge
shaded 2) James Allen
James md 2, Jane Rinsworth

Catherine CLARKE b. Lu. died SACRAMENTO, Ca
James " b " " " "
moved after 1870 TO Wisc - to CALIF.

Clark
310

Jean, Thanks so much
for your help. Here's the
Clark info. I'll pay you for
the info you have on Maleson's
father Angus, if you find it.

Hope Mr. Strickland will be feeling
better soon. I know how hard
it is on you.

The ^{older} Mr. Swain family may probably
have many errors - have so much
but do not know how it fits in -
so if you see an obvious one let me
know.

Good luck on your new book. I
haven't worked on the Gasper Co. Bennison's yet.
Can't help you there -

Theresa Holland

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

~~CONFIDENTIAL~~
Genealogy File
DO NOT CIRCULATE *Clark*
Clark
311

Copied from Bible belonging to Mary Powell Richards (Mrs. Sherrie)
As printed.

Clark

borned 14th Dec. 1829
12, 1849

John Clark was born Aug. 15, 1815
Mary Clark was born Mar. 6, 1823 *Clements*
Mary Clark was born April 12, 1841 -
William R. Clark was born August 27, 1843-
Caroline Clark was born October 13, 1845 - *James Mills*
Reany Clark was born September 12, 1848
John R. Clark was born October 18, 1850

Family Record

William Richard Clark born April 7, 1867
William Rufus Clark was born February 2, 1871
~~Oliver~~ Franklin Clark was born Dec. 20, 1873
Allice ~~Oliver~~ Clark was born Oct. 17, 1876
Sarah Adealian Clark was born Nov. 29, 1878
Charles Edward Clark was born Feb. 15, 1883
Charlotte Miles was born Sept. 11, 1843
Caroline Mills (Miles ?) Feby 9th 1865

Peter Manuel b. 17th Dec. 1858
Alphonsine Manuel 17 Nov. 1860
Charles Manuel born 26 Dec. 1829
(illegible) Homer 16 March 1862
BARTLET

Mrs. Charlotte Clark
Born Sept. 11, 1843

Virginia Lee Kandall
daughter of Louis Kandell and Celeste Ryan
born 14 July 1864 Bap. 9 Oct. 1864
Virginia Mary born 7th May 1884
daughter of Louis Dolbert and Virginia Kendel
born Ocean Springs

Cleo Esletta Powell b. Dec. 26, 1906 Bap. 8 Ap. 1907
daughter of Archie Powell and Virginia Dollbear

Mama 7 May 1884 - Ap. 27, 1946
Aunt Celle. Jan 8 1889
Marie Josephine June 25, 1886
Virginia L. Kendle June 15, 1864
Louis L. Dollbear Aug. 8, 1855 d. Nov. 20, 1918
E. P. Kendle d. Jan. 2, 1888
Celestine Kendle died Jul. 10, 1984

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

marriages of Surry County, Virginia 1768-1825
Catherine L. Knorr

19

Clark
312

25 October 1824. Joseph CHEATHAM and Nancy Blessingham. Sur. Nicholas Jewell. p. 129

✓ 1 January 1824. Archibald CLARK and Elizabeth Gwaltney. Sur. Willis Clark. Wit. B. C. Bell. p. 128

9 January 1782. James CLARK and Rebecca Bage. Sur. Thomas Bage. p. 9

12 November 1790. James CLARK and Mary Watkins. Sur. William Cryer. Wit. M. Smith and Thomas Respes. Married 14 November by Rev. Samuel Butler, Rector of Southwark Parish, Episcopal Church. p. 30

21 July 1825. James S. CLARK and Virginia H. L. Maynard. Sur. Willie Davis. Wit. Walter S. Booth. p. 132

27 May 1806. John CLARK and Hannah Hargrave. Sur. Benjamin Hargrave. p. 71

23 December 1824. Robertson C. CLARK and Wilmouth D. Bennett. Sur. James Dashiell. p. 130

14 November 1785. William CLARK and Mary Bristow. Married by Rev. Henry John Burgess, Rector of Southwark Parish, Episcopal Church. This bond is in Southampton dated 14 Nov. Sur. William Atkinson. Wit. Benjamin Brock. (Knorr: Southampton p. 27) Ministers' Returns p. 207

27 February 1794. Benjamin CLARKE and Mary Gray "of age". Sur. Dolphin Davis. Wit. N^s H. Thompson. Married 2 March by Rev. Nathaniel Berriman, Deacon in the Methodist Church, who says Clark. p. 38

10 April 1815. Capt. Edward CLARKE and Susan Smith. Sur. James Clinch. Married 13 April by Rev. James Warren, Methodist. p. 97

12 December 1792. James CLARKE and Penelope Davis. Sur. Moody Collier. Married 13 December by Rev. Samuel Butler, Rector of Southwark Parish, Episcopal Church. p. 35

24 July 1798. James S. CLARKE and Mary Judkins. Sur. Peter Hamlin. p. 51

20 September 1800. James CLARKE and Nancy Gray. Sur. Langley C. Wills. Married by Rev. Nathaniel Berriman, Methodist. p. 57

1 October 1791. Jesse CLARKE and Judith Foster. Sur. Thomas Coggin. p. 33

8 January 1821. Eldridge CLARY and Eliza Jemm. Married by Rev. Beverly Booth, Baptist Minister. Ministers' Returns p. 234

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Georgia Pioneers

Vol XI, May 1974 ^{CLARK} ³¹³
No. 2

63

Elbert County, Ga.

CLARK, Larkin (RS) - died Elbert Co., 1843
m/1 Rebecca Bell, Jan 30, 1797, Orange Co., Va. Dau. of Thomas and Sally Bell.
m/2 Lucy (Simpson) Welch

CLARK, Robert (RS) - died cl820, Elbert Co.
m. Rebecca Sedge

CLEVELAND, Jacob - will - s/ Apr 4, 1790 p/ May 7, 1791

Wife: Not named

Dau: Elizabeth

SONS: Jere

Reuben

Daniel

Exrs: Wife; Webb Kidd; Jeremiah Cleveland

Wit: Reuben White; John White

COLBERT, Richard - will - s/ Feb 5, 1820 p/May 1, 1820

Wife: Rhoda

Others named: (Relationship not stated)

John Colbert, son of Nicholas Colbert

Isham Morgan, Jr.,

William Beach(?)

Elizabeth Nix' children

Karenhappuck Stone (Carah Colbert m. William Stone, Elbert Co., 10/27/
1812

Patsy Childers (Martha Colbert m. Holman Childers, " " 2/24/1819
Sally Childers

Gilly Cook (Gilly Colbert m. John Cook, Elbert Co., 1/16/1816

Lucy Colbert (Lucy Colbert m. Thomas Morgan " " 2/5/1824

Thomas J. Colbert

Malinda Colbert (Malinda Colbert m. Walker Horton, Elbert Co., 2/5/1824

Exrs: Friends Beverly and Singleton W. Allen

Wit: Tryon Harris; John Dennard; Phebe Dennard

Returns for 1821: Richard Colbert est., Beverly Allen Exr., Receipt for Rhoda Colbert; John A. Heard; John Childers; William Stone; John Cook; Holman Childers, for their wives' legacies, and Thomas Colbert, gdn., of Elizabeth Nix' children, and Malinda and Thomas Colbert.

Returns of Adms. & Gdns: 1825

Thomas Colbert, gdn., of Malinda Colbert, James, John, Lucy, and

Sarah Nix, minor heirs of Richard Colbert, dec'd. Receipts of

Walker Horton, in right of his wife Malinda, 1826, of John Nix,

1823, James Nix, 1824, Lemuel N. Arnold in right of his wife, formerly

Sarah Nix, 1832, of Lucy Nix to Thomas Colbert, gdn., of Joseph Nix' children, 1825.

Elizabeth Nix

m. David Osley

Oct 2, 1831

Sally Nix

m. John Nix

Jan 15, 1811

Lucy Nix

m. Jordan Jones

Jan 27, 1825

COLBERT, Susannah, entitled to 1 draw as wid. of RS., in LLD

COLBERT, William

m. Martha Clark

Jan 24, 1813

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Georgia Pioneers
Vol XI, May 1974
No. 2

Clark
314

62

Elbert Co., Ga.

CHRISTIAN, Turner (RS) - Received LLD, Elbert Co.
(One Turner Christian (RS of Ga. 1759-1833) m/1 Susan Walter; m/2
Fontaine ____; m/3 Polly Dancy)

CLARK, Christopher (RS) - Will - s/ Sept 12, 1800 p/ Mar 17, 1803
Wife: Mildred (Terrell)

Children:

Micajah (RS) m. Penelope Gatewood

Christopher (RS) m. Rebecca Davis

David (RS) m. Mary Cobb

Joshua

Mourning Clark Key m. William Bibb Key (RS)

Judith Wyche (dec'd) m. Peter Wyche (RS)

Rachel Daly m/1 John Bowen (RS); m/2 John Daley

Agatha Wyche m. George Wyche

Molly Oliver m. Thomas W. Oliver

Milly White m. Shelton White

Susannah Oliver m. McCarthy Oliver

Lucy Oliver m. James Oliver

(Sons Samuel and Oliver not mentioned in will)

Exrs: Sons Micajah, Christopher, David, Joshua

Wit: Jesse White; Elizabeth White; John White

CLARK, Christopher (RS)

Wife: (Not mentioned, Rebecca Davis, dau of William Davis (RS) and
Mary Chisolm)

Children:

Samuel

Margaret m. James Opher Clark Apr 3, 1821
(son of Micajah Clark, Jr. (RS))

William Davis m. Elizabeth Hearn (dau of Thos. Hearn)

Christopher Hull

Thomas Jefferson

George Washington

Mary

m. Thomas B. Burge

Exrs: Shelton White; McCarthy Oliver; David Hudson, Sr.

Wit: Joshua Clark; David Clark; Milly Satterwhite

CLARK, David (RS) - Died Elbert County 1846

Wife: Mary (Cobb)

Children:

Elizabeth m. Philip Matthews Feb 8, 1815

Mary m. Thomas Edwards

Eliza m. Madison Hudson

Lucinda m. Henry Cosby June 10, 1834

Christopher

John T.

Mildred m. Thomas Willis Nov 7, 1822

CLARK, James (RS) - Died Elbert County 1826

Wife: Mary (Alston) m. Apr 8, 1813

Dau: Charity A.

(Perhaps other children)

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Georgia Pioneers, Vol 11, May 1975 No. 2 *Clark*
315

Elbert County

86

JORDEN, Absolom - Will - s/ Oct 8, 1792 p/July 25, 1798
Wife: Mary
Sons: George Walton; Joshua.
Exrs: Wife Mary, Thomas and Joshua Jorden
Wit: Jeremiah Terrell; Margaret and Sarah Jorden

KERLIN, William - Will - s/Mar 1, 1818 p/May 4, 1818
"All estate to wife and children."
Exrs: James N. Brown; Archelas Jarrett; Joseph Brawner
NOTE: Margaret Kerlin m. Andrew Lawrimore, Dec 22, 1820
Mildred Kerlin m. Charles Presley, Dec 21, 1819
David Kerline m. Icy Kennebrew, Mar 23, 1824

KEY, William Bibb(RS) - b. Albemarle Co., Va., Oct 2, 1759, son of Martin Key, and Ann _____ (?); g-son of John Key- m. Mourning Clark (8/12/1764-1/22/1840), dau of Christopher Clark, Sr.(RS) and Mildred Terrell
Children: Charles Terrell m. Mary Ann Clark
Martha m. Nicholas Good
James m. Rebecca Grizzle, Oct 17, 1811
Milley m. Humphrey Posey, Jan 3, 1811
Nancy m. Thomas Bell
Margaret m. Thomas Good
Ketura m. James Hamm
Polly m. Joseph Bell, July 13, 1823
Susan m. James Bell, Jan 22, 1819
Jane m. John Grizzle, Oct 20, 1820
Sarah m. Thomas C. Elliott, Dec 28, 1819
Lucy m. Nathan Mattox, Feb 19, 1826

KIDD, Webb(RS) - Will - s/Aug 16, 1803 p/Apr 25, 1805
Wife: Elizabeth (White)
Children: Webb (youngest son); Nancy Harper, her dau Polly and son Webb (dau Nancy m. Charter Harper); Polly Jennings (m. William Jennings); Lucy Greenwood (m. John Greenwood); William(RS); Rhody Cleveland (m. John Cleveland); Martain (dec'd., bf. Dec 18, 1806). Not mentioned in will, dau Frances, m. Abner Ward, Dec 24, 1807. Son John.
Exrs: Sons Martain, William and John
Wit: John White; Thomas White; Benjamin Herndon
Returns 1806 - Division of estate of Webb Kidd, dec'd., Martain Kidd, dec'd., John W. Kidd; William Jennings; John Cleveland; Tarlton Hall; Berry Ryan; Frances Kidd; heirs of Charter Harper and John Greenwood.
Returns 1818 - William, Martain and John Kidd, exrs. Webb Kidd, dec'd. Receipts of Molly Jennings for William Jennings; Tarlton Hall; Abner Ward; William W. Harper; Berry Ryan; John Cleveland; for part of legacies.

LANE, Thomas(RS) - Will - s/ Aug 18, 1826 p/ Nov. 2, 1829
Wife: Nancy Haley (not named in will)
Son: John A. Lane
Daughter: Eliza Fortson (m/1 William Fortson, Aug 10, 1820; m/2 Nathaniel Dortch) Her children: Thomas Fortson; William Fortson; Elizabeth Fortson.
Exr: Son John A. Lane
Wit: George Cook; William M. Bowen; Beverly C. Cook

*Clark, Elliott Alexander (brother of)
 File*

ORANGE GROVE, MISS.

*Clark
 February 4 1911*

N Jackson County

TO W. R. CLARK, DR.,

MANUFACTURER OF
 YELLOW PINE LUMBER
 AND DEALER IN
 GENERAL MERCHANDISE.

*45 ft walk at 4 45
 for plank walk on Road No
 District 3
 R. C. R. & Roberts*

180

ORANGE GROVE, MISS.

Feb 6 1911

N Jackson County

TO W. R. CLARK, DR.,

MANUFACTURER OF
 YELLOW PINE LUMBER
 AND DEALER IN
 GENERAL MERCHANDISE.

*Chg to
 Contractors
 Road Construction*

*6 Culverts @ 8.50
 By making & repairing fills
 Road No District 3
 O K by R. C. Roberts*

51.00

91.00

Total

\$142.00

Clark
317

1900 — Elbert Crawford & Anna H =
John — Peter Lameroy & Pearl Whisman
W. E. Foster & Lydia
(1920) R. C. Dew & Maggie

1885
1909

1900 La.
WW T. O. Seale

CC T. J. Duckworth / (Minnie Bryan)
1900 — alt 1880.
Mills Ashley Co. M. 10-10-1901 Ashley Co.

Family Maps of Ashley Co —
(www.arphay.com)

peter Lameroy - Billy Lynn - flying 11@
rial - Karen Riley Hall - Laylortel.net
(dkmnhall@juno.com)

— Sandra Bayd - MAC —

Mary Riels -

(Camera)

Clark
318

(Clarke Cemetery) Jones Co.

Katherine Susan Schwan b. 9 Feb 1890 d. 14 Mar 1968
f. George Schwan ^{(Crata) (Jones Co)} 1854 - 1947 (10 Feb - 1947)
m. Susan Clark b. ~~2 Feb~~ ^{22 Nov 1868} d. 20 Feb 1952 (Jones Co)
married 2 Feb 1886 Jones Co. Mo.

Susan E. Clark
f. ^{Theodore} Washington Clark b. 14 Jan 1849 d. 18 Jan 1856
m. m. Amanda Turner b. 18 Nov 1851 d. 24 Aug 1910
Neshoba Co. (Black Jack Ch Cemetery)

Theodore Washington Clark 4th
f. Joseph Clark Oct 1820 - Apr. 1863
m. Abigail Earnest ^(Butler, AL) 27 Jan 1829 - 25 Oct 1887
marriage 12-25-1843 Neshoba Co.

Joseph Clark
John Clark 13 Sep. 1790 York SC - 19 Apr. 1837
Margaret McKee 27 Jan 1798 - SC - 26 Sept 1862
Lincoln, Tenn

John Clark
James Clark - 13 Mar. 1764 - NC

James Smith -
- Horace Everett Smith - Ashley Co. >
Matte (Breuer -)

Clark 319

1780 to
{ William Riels b. 1800 (05) SC
{ Rhoda Riels b. 1780
{ Wm. Ryler b. 1800 - SC (d. 9 Jun 1891) al.
{ Matilda "Milly" Morgan abt 1809 In

Jessie Co.

John Riels b. 17 May 1830 al (1834 Ellisville)
d. 31 May 1898 Bethel Bapt. Ch
Cahoon, Co

Wm. Wesley Riels b. 17 Mar 1863 (O' 900 - Jones
d. 7 Sep 1905 Ar. (1901)

Mary Jane Fairchild 1866 - 13 Aug 1910

John N. Riels b. 8 Mar 1858
d. 27 Jun 1923 (1900)

Emma E. Thompson b. 5 Mar 1863

d. 15 Jul 1918

Wm. Fairchild 1842 - ~~1863~~ 1918

Deey Fairchild b. Jan 1846 -
atwood

Francis Ryler - Amogene - Wordrow

Elizabeth

Isaac 1832

Henry - 1840 - 1917

Matilda - 1841 -

Lundies Jane Riels - Pierce

Clark
320

May +
Mary Eric Pierce
married Wanda Reels -
- Woodson Reels
Macy Reels -

John Taylor Sanford (grand father)

Lad sister Mary Sanford

James R. ~~Pearce~~ married Reels

Miss Hilda Knight 601-545-3859

mother Julie Ann Sanford m Albert Knight
1886 Jones / Cor. 1883

married to - Willard Pickett

Jones / Cor

Clark
321

pg- 90-91-92-93-94-95-98-99-100-101-
102-103-104-105-106-107-¹⁰⁸-109-~~110~~-111-
116-120-122-123-123A-124-
125-126¹²⁷-128- 172-172A-173
178-179-

Yvonne^S Davis - her grandma Sanford
was a Rich, Mary Alice - her mother, Elizabeth
& father Henry - The story went
Henry was AWOL - fr. Confederacy. His wife
Elizabeth hid him in a hay wagon - ^{tellid}
She went to wherever he was - I smuggle
him out because she & children were
starving - in Camington Co.

S

Clare
322

L A W S
OF THE
STATE OF MISSISSIPPI,
PASSED AT A REGULAR SESSION
OF THE
MISSISSIPPI LEGISLATURE,
HELD IN THE
CITY OF JACKSON, NOVEMBER, 1859.
—
JACKSON:
E. BARKSDALE, STATE PRINTER.
—
1860.

CHAPTER CCXII

AN ACT to amend art. eleven, section four of chapter thirty-nine of the Revised Code

SECTION 1. *Be it enacted by the Legislature of the State of Mississippi*, That in addition to the causes of divorce enumerated in article eleventh, section four of chapter thirty-nine of the Revised Code, it shall be lawful for any married woman to alledge as a cause of divorce, that her husband is engaged in the service of the United States of America, either in the army or navy, or from choice resides in any one of the States of the United States in preference to residing in one of the Confederate States, *Provided*, that such divorce shall not render illegitimate the children of such marriage.

SEC. 2. *Be it further enacted*, That this act shall take effect and be in force from and after its passage.

Approved, January 29, 1862.

CHAPTER CCXIII

AN ACT for the relief of certain free persons of color known as the Clark family, and for other purposes.

SECTION 1. *Be it enacted by the Legislature of the State of Mississippi*, That certain free persons of color known as the Clark family, being Amy Clark and the descendant of the said Amy and Samuel Clark, deceased, her husband, now living and residing in Perry county, be and they are hereby authorized and permitted to remain and live in said county and State.

SEC. 2. *Be it further enacted*, That this act take effect and be in force from and after its passage.

Approved January 29, 1862.

CHAPTER CCXIV

AN ACT supplemental to an act passed at the present session of the Legislature, entitled an act authorizing the issuance of Treasury Notes as advances upon Cotton.

SECTION 1. *Be it enacted by the Legislature of the State of Mississippi*, That in order to expedite the issuance of the treasury notes authorized to be issued in the act to which this is a supplement, it shall be lawful for the governor and auditor to contract for their printing upon plates to be electrotyped from the engraved plates upon which said governor and auditor are now required by said act to have said notes printed; and said notes when so printed upon said electrotyped plates, shall be signed, countersigned and issued, and in all respects be considered as though they had been directly printed upon said engraved plates as in said original act provided.

SEC. 2. *Be it further enacted*, That the auditor and treasurer are hereby fully authorized and empowered to employ such number of clerks as they may deem necessary to sign and countersign said notes for said auditor and treasurer respectively, so as conveniently to furnish said notes after they shall be printed according to the applications that may be made for them under the operation of said act to which this is a supplement, and the signatures of such clerks for said auditor and treasurer respectively, when so employed and duly authorized and empowered by said auditor and treasurer shall be of the same force and effect as though the same were directly signed by said auditor and treasurer.

SEC. 3. *Be it further enacted*, That executors, administrators and guardians shall be entitled to receive advances of treasury notes upon the cotton of the estates under their control, in the same manner that other persons are permitted to obtain such advances. *Provided*, the probate judge of the county in which the guardian, administrator, or executor has qualified, shall by order approve the proposed advance.

SEC. 4. *Be it further enacted*, That each and every person who shall receive an advance under

Notes to be printed on electrotyped plates.

Auditor and treasurer may employ clerks.

Executors, administrators and guardians to receive advances.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
324

Glenn Clark & Mary Jane Chatam

Hansford Breeland & Louisa Hunt

Joseph Malcom Clark - 72 yrs. age at death
June 28, 1854-Jan. 7, 1926
Unknown
24 yrs old when married
(Married)
Feb. 28, 1878

Piety Christina Breeland 93 yrs old at death
Nov. 8, 1866-May 10, 1959
Greene Co., Ms.
11 yrs old when married

CHILDREN

Celestion Celevian Clark (Loveless)
Nov. 20, 1881
Mobile Co., Ala.

Amos.
John
Van, Prentice, Ernest, Johnny, Leslie,
Bertha, Bernice
P. Caythe, Nicholson

Hansford Henly Clark
Sept. 20, 1884 (Died age 8) Oct. 28, 1892

2 miles east of Piquette

Susey Luina Annie Clark (Grant)
Jan. 16, 1887
Jackson Co., Miss.

Ruth Viola Clark (Alfred Harris) June 4, 1906
Nov. 19, 1888
Jackson Co., Miss. Harrison Co., Ms.

John Jefferson Clark *Mamie, Leola (Baton Rouge)*
Oct. 29, 1890
Perry Co., Miss. *Emma (Robert, Quanita)*
Callie (Faye)

Christaminnie Josephine Clark (George Harris)
April 29, 1893
Jackson Co., Miss.

Ruby, Florence, Leona,
Worthing, Edward, Ernest
Gladys, Nellie Harris
Coden

Mary Louisa Clark (Cleveland Odom)
July 26, 1896
Unknown

William Leslie Clark
Sept. 28, 1898
Perry Co., Miss.

Dollie Christina Clark (Norman Long)
Jan. 14, 1902
Gautier, Miss.

Evadner Vashti Clark
June 18, 1907
Pasagoula, Miss.

1910
Harrison County

Gulf Port
Seyman Camps
C. House

Florence Johnson - Biloxi
Leona Zirlott - Texas

David-

Lyman Camp

Clark
325

Breelands

Robert Clarke
Biloxi - 601-374-8804

Indian

Take Left on Div.
3 hrs. on left.

Singing River
6093

Florence
may-

George Harris
midway-

Herbert Howard
374-8446

1-713-
Leona Zirlott
Herwin Zirlott

Charles Johnson
824-7364
Leona Zirlott
1-713-233-4229
Howell
Faye Howard
Bert Biloxi

Records

Clark
326

FATHER		MOTHER	
DATE OF BIRTH	March 31 1888	DATE OF BIRTH	Jan 6 1892
DATE OF DEATH		DATE OF DEATH	
BURIAL PLACE		BURIAL PLACE	

The New Testament

OF OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST

Translated out of the Original Greek, and with
the Former Translations Diligently
Compared and Revised

Van Buren Hinton
Died. 1903.

H. W. Palmer Died Nov 12 = 1930

Elizabeth Triskland Clark
Died Clark married H. Palmer

UNUSUAL TEXT Died 1861 at home

Clark
327

Lloyd Clark married Amanda Palmer born 1865
Amanda had 1 child David Palmer when she married
Lloyd Clark.

Children of Lloyd Clark and Amanda Palmer

1. Lloyd Clark married Ethel Lovelace
2. Oliver Clark
3. Porter Clark married Lucille _____
4. Hosca Clark married Grace Clark (a cousin)
5. Ruben Clark married Grace Palmer
6. Cap Clark married Ethel Clark (a cousin)
7. Genevieve Clark married a Foxworth
8. Laura married a Graham
9. Alberta married a Warrick

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

CLARK
328

Lt. Col. Victor E. Clark Jr.
USAF (Ret)

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

14262 Southern Pines Drive
Dallas, Texas 75234
(214) 243-0890

4 November 1989

Mrs. Betty Rodgers
12401 Font's Lake Road
Pascagoula, MS 39567

Dear Betty,

Here is some info that might be of help to you. Please copy what you like and return my files soonest. I hate to send my files like this but am snowed under and don't have time to copy this. and I think that I can trust you to get these back soon. *you might share this with your friend in California*
If you hire a professional genealogist let me suggest that you talk first to:

Mrs. Elizabeth Shawn Mills
107 Woodbridge
Tuscaloosa, AL 35406

She and her husband co-edit the National Genealogy Society Journal. She is very good as you can see from the article that she has done on Clark/Jefferson etc. She did another job for a descendant of John Clark of Duplin Co, NC. These are as my Clarks - Isle of Jura, Scotland Clarks. Her article on this family was equally as interesting.

Let me know what her fees are. I have a mystery in my family. Where did the Indian come in on my maternal Martin line? If she isn't too expensive perhaps I will ask her to find the Indian.

Hello to Pat and Jean.

They may want to order the book that I have edited - see page 8 of the attached.

Best regards,

[Signature]
VICTOR E. CLARK JR.

*what do you think of the
Anderson Library?*

*I thought the library
might be able to use
the Campbell Journals*

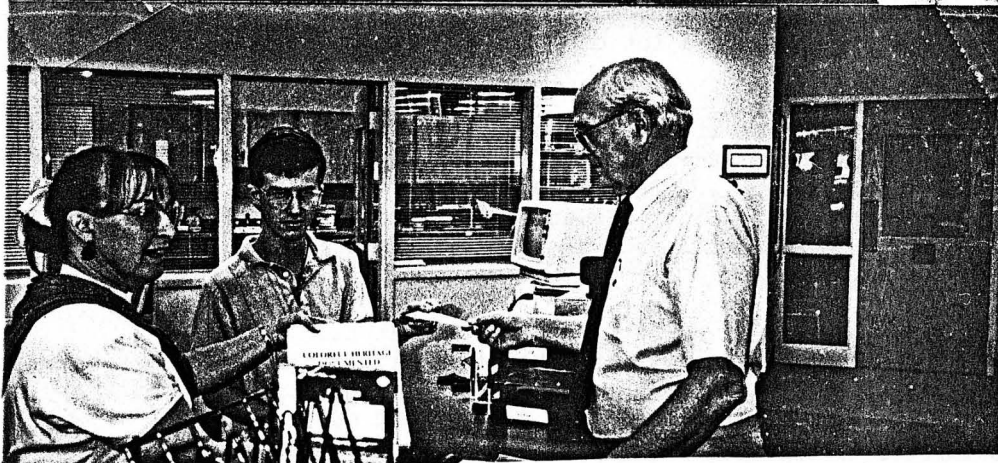
Clark
329



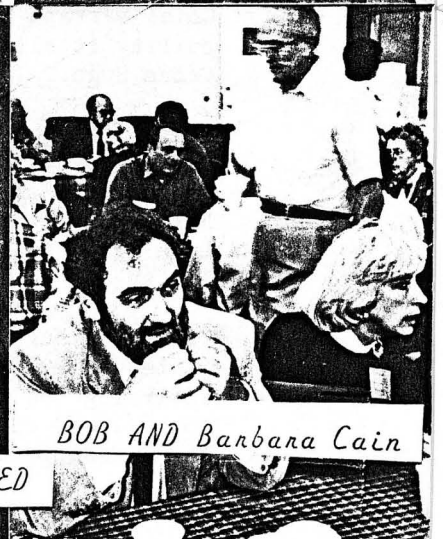
REV. YOUNGSON TELLING HOW DRYSTONE WALLS ARE BUILT



SCOTT LOEHR
ENLIGHTENING MUSEUM VISITORS



BOB KING BUYING FIRST COPY OF COLORFUL HERITAGE: DOCUMENTED



BOB AND Barbara Cain

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

draft 250rapup

Clark
330

250TH ANNIVERSARY
OF NORTH CAROLINA'S ARGYLL COLONY

by VIC CLARK

HUGE SUCCESS is the bottom line on the several events that many hard working North Carolinians organized to celebrate the 250th Anniversary of the coming of the Argyll Scots to the Upper Cape Fear Valley. We had a bonus of added events that were scheduled after we closed out the Summer 1989 issue of this publication. HIGH PRAISE is all we have heard as the celebrations took place and since. To many this was truly a pilgrimage to the Churches and lands of their fathers.

How did this come to be? On a Sunday afternoon in Mid-March 1987 Carolyn Wendrich of Nashville called to start her subscription to Argyll Colony Plus. She had just learned of us from Wynona Fowler of Raleigh and had determined that the Argyll Colony had a 250th Birthday coming up. We started telephoning and writing letters to everyone we knew in North Carolina, asking for help in organizing a big celebration to commemorate the coming of the Argyll Colony to the Upper Cape Fear Valley

As you read the following you will find out who grabbed the ball and ran with it. Thanks to all of you.

Regrettably, Judge A.I.B. Stewart of Campbelltown, Argyll, Scotland; who had originally been scheduled to be the honored guest and principal speaker at four of the events, was grounded by his cardiologist at the last minute. Recent letters from the Judge tell us that slowly but surely his health is improving. It is hoped that it won't be too long before the Judge can be back with us here in the States.

When Judge Stewart is better perhaps he will send along copies of his lectures and let us run them in Argyll Colony Plus for you. I think that he mentioned that he had found some new information for us.

We need to say THANK YOU to many people. Here goes:

International Scottish Workshop at Winston Salem 22-23 September 1989. Thanks to The Forsyth County Genealogical Society, Cumberland County Genealogical Society, Old New Hanover Genealogical Society and the Sampson County Historical Society for sponsoring the event. Thanks to Chief Warrant Officer A.T. "Tom" Skeen USA (Ret), and his assistants for pulling it all together in spite of a lot of problems including the storm Hugo.

Thanks to those who gave programs at Winston Salem - Dr. Scott Buie who filled in at the last minute for Judge Stewart with his fine slide show on the Isle of Jura and Jura people. Thanks to Estella Yule Pryor for her talks on Scottish History and Scottish Genealogical Research in Salt Lake City, Utah. Thanks to Bob Martin for his talk on the Highland Tartan.

The storm Hugo damaged Tom Skeen's property on Lake Norman near Statesville. I had attended the Williamsburg Virginia Highland Games including the Annual General Meeting of the Clan Campbell Society USA on the weekend of the Winston-Salem event. I am a Trustee and Chairman of the Genealogy Committee of the Clan. After Williamsburg I was heading

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
331

by auto to Montreat, North Carolina to do a bit of research on Churches in the Fayetteville Presbytery.

At dark I stopped and checked into a motel in Statesville, North Carolina. I called Tom to ask him how the Scottish Workshop had gone. He reported that they had 101 in attendance and that in his opinion it was well received by all present. Tom said that he had just put Dr. Scott Buie on a plane to Ft Worth and had gone to his home on the lake. He had been staying in a motel during the Workshop. Tom said that the only thing working at his place was the telephone - that trees were down on the house and in his grounds. It turned out that he was only 9 miles away. Since I had two beds, lights, hot water and TV; I invited Tom to come in and spend the night in my room. He came in and during the evening told me in detail all about the Workshop. Tom said that he had adequate insurance coverage to take care of the storm damage.

For the "Our Scottish Heritage" program which took place 29 and 30 September and 1 October 1989 at Fayetteville we owe Thanks to many people:

Dr. Robert Cain, Archives, Raleigh, pulled together a topnotch Steering Committee consisting of the following:
Mr. Tommy Ammons, President, Flora MacDonald Highland Games, Red Springs
Mr. William Caudill, St Andrews Presbyterian College, Laurinburg
Mr. Allen Churchill East Carolina Univ, Greenville
Dr. Robert Denney, East Carolina Univ, Greenville
Mr. William C. Fields, Artist and Historian, Fayetteville
Mrs. Margaret Geffert, St Andrews Presbyterian College Laurinburg
Mrs. Mary Lou Huske, Civic Leader and Clan MacNeill Historian, Fayetteville
Mr. Robert King, Chief of Guidance and Career Counseling, Campbell University, Buies Creek
Mr. Scott Loehr, Curator, Museum of the Cape Fear, Fayetteville
Dr. Philip Rosen, East Carolina University, Greenville
Mr. Reid Thomas, Museum of the Cape Fear, Fayetteville
Mr. John McNeill, Sr., Commissioner, Clan McNeill of America

This Steering Committee set up a very good program as follows:

Professor Edward Cowan, (born and educated in Scotland) University of Guelph, Ontario, Canada spoke on "The Highlands in Scottish History" (Judge Stewart's replacement)

Mr. William Powell, Professor of History Emeritus, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill's subject was, "Argyll and the Upper Cape Fear, A Social Viewpoint 1730-1776"

Miss Karen Cox, Researcher, Museum of the Cape Fear, Fayetteville gave a talk entitled, "Tis a Different Place: Adaptation in the Upper Cape Fear"

Dr. George Troxler, History Department, Elon College, Elon, covered, "The Roots and Spread of Presbyterianism in pre-Revolutionary North Carolina"

Dr. Carole Troxler, History Department, Elon College, Elon, told us about, "Loyalist Migration in 1760s-1770s North Carolina" (to Nova Scotia)

Mr. William C. Fields, Artist and Historian, Fayetteville, discussed, "Scottish Genealogical Records in North Carolina". Bill's vast knowledge of the history and genealogy of the Argyll Colony and his

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

weaving the Colony and its people into his talk made it by far the most interesting portion of the Symposium for me.

Clark
332

Clan MacNeill's Official Harper, Christie Rhea Saunders of Little Rock, Arkansas played her instrument and sang for us in gaelic during the Friday evening banquet. The Guest of Honor and Principal Speaker on this occasion was Ms. Patric Dorsey, Secretary, North Carolina's Department of Cultural Resources. Patric is an excellent speaker.

On Saturday evening there was well attended wine and cheese reception at the Museum of the Cape Fear in Fayetteville.

On Sunday morning, 1 October 1989 there was a Kirk'n'O' Th' Tartans followed by Lunch at the Highland Presbyterian Church in Fayetteville. We have Mrs. Huske, mentioned above, to thank for coordinating the events at the church.

William Caudill, Coordinator of the Scottish Heritage Center, St Andrews Presbyterian College, Laurinburg, an outstanding Piper, played for us at appropriate moments on Friday, Saturday and Sunday. We must find out and report to you on this "Scottish Heritage Center".

On Sunday afternoon, 1 October 1989, at the Harnett County Library in Lillington we attended the next event which was, "Art of Our Scottish Heritage", a juried show of art by students of Mrs. Barbara Midgett Bowden. The Judges of the Show were Walt Smith and Joanna McLean McKeethan, both artists in Dunn, and both descendants of the famous Farquhard Campbell of the Argyll Colony.

Mrs. Margaret Randall, recently retired former Director of the Harnett County Library System, now an officer of the Friends of the Library, chaired the program and told of plans for the Local History Room at the Lillington Library.

Dr. Burgess Marshbanks presented a painting of Inverary Castle to the Library for Mrs. Bowden who had not been able to attend.

I gave a short talk (1) regarding the books that I had presented to the Library, (2) described Inverary Castle and how significant it was to the folk who formed the Argyll Colony and (3) asked for the help of all present in stimulation interest on the part of the descendants of the Argyll Colony still in Harnett County in their Scottish Heritage. I also gave information on the newly issued book - Colorful Heritage: Documented edited by Louise Curry and me, which is being successfully marketed by the Friends of the Library.

Miss Lois Byrd, President of the Friends of the Library told of the Friends plans to help the Library. Lois, a retired Newspaper Person, plans to start a drive in the local media to encourage Harnett County Folks to furnish the Library with a copy of their family histories and especially copies of genealogical material in their family bibles. We want to publish these genealogies and bible records in the Argyll Colony Plus.

A program of Scottish Songs was sung by Dorothy Mullins, accompanied by Lois Knauff. Jamie MacDonald, who was home on holiday from his studies for his doctorate in Scottish Studies at Edinburg University rendered several songs in the gaelic. Jamie as you know has furnished articles for the Argyll Colony Plus.

4

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
333

We were honored to have present Rev. and Mrs. James MacKenzie. Rev. Mackenzie was formerly Pastor at Barbecue Church where he authored *Colorful Heritage: an informal history of Barbecue and Bluff Presbyterian Churches*. Those in attendance were glad to see how well Rev. MacKenzie has recovered from his stroke of a few years back.

Mrs. Barbara Midget Bowden who had graciously rendered oil paintings of Inverary Castle for the Campbell House at Buie's Creek and for the Harnett County Library at Lillington did a third one for me. When I noted the MacNeill influence in the Cape Fear Museum, I thought that it might be well for the Museum to have something showing the Campbell connection to the Argyll Colony. The Colonists came from Argyll where their ancestors had for a few hundred years owed their allegiance to the Duke of Argyll, Chief of Clan Campbell. All descendants of the Argyll Colonists are eligible for membership in the Clan Campbell Society, USA. Those interested in such membership should write to me. The real leader of the Argyll Colonists, in my humble opinion, was Duncan Campbell of Kilduskland. So I have presented the oil painting of Inverary that Barbara made for me to the Museum of the Cape Fear. Perhaps she will do me another.

The Tommy Ammons Family of Red Springs do an outstanding job of running the Flora MacDonald Highland Games. The whole Family is to be thanked for being such wonderful hosts and congratulated on the high quality of their Games. Thanks again to Judge Sandy MacKinnon of Lumberton for putting us in touch with Tommy Ammons.

FLORA MACDONALD HIGHLAND GAMES AT RED SPRINGS 5 thru 8 October 1989

People started arriving at the Motels in Lumberton on Thursday morning. Most of them stayed at the Ramada Inn and Holiday Inn.

On Thursday evening from 5:00 PM we had a registration and get acquainted party in the Dogwood Room of the Holiday Inn. Some of the folks attending were: Bob McDonald Jr. New Orleans; Clarence Blue, Tenn; Ann Whiting, Florida; Jim and Kathy Stancill, California; Paul and Anne Peksa, North Carolina; Carolyn Wendrich, Nashville; Sarah Larrimore, North Carolina; Lee Sport, Georgia; Sally and Bill Trotter, Mississippi; Karen, Scott and Scottie Buie Texas; Rev. and Mrs Peter Youngson, Scotland; Judge and Mrs. Sandy McKinnon, Lumberton and a whole bunch more that attended but didn't sign the registration sheet.

On Friday we loaded up in three big buses and went touring. Rev. Dr. John MacLeod of the North Carolina Presbyterian Historical Society was in charge of the tour. During the day Judge Sandy McKinnon, Dr. McLeod and Rev. Peter Youngson swapped out so that each one addressed the pilgrims on all three busses. I was able to lend a hand occasionally. First we went to the Mill Prong House, an old Gilchrist home near Red Springs; then to the famous poet John Charles McNeill home and the Richmond Temperance and Literary Society Hall near Wagram; then to Longstreet Presbyterian Church which is located on Fort Bragg.

A big fire power demonstration and drop of paratroopers was in progress when we arrived at Ft. Bragg. It reminded me of time spent in Italy and Viet Nam. This was not in our honor. The Department of Defense was showing off our Airborne for the Russian Minister of Defense.

Our Host at Longstreet Church was Mr. A Wilbur Clark, (a Jura Clark), retired banker of Fayetteville. Dr. John McLeod, Rev. Youngson and Wilbur all had a few words to say about Longstreet. Both Wilbur and Dr. McLeod had been baptised at Longstreet. Rev. Youngson who had visited Longstreet on an earlier visit to the States - told us that he could

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

tell by the appearance of the drystone wall around the cemetery that it had been built by a Scot from the Isle of Jura. There are many such walls on Jura today.

Clark
334

After Longstreet we headed for the Highland Presbyterian Church in Fayetteville where thanks to Mary Lou Huske we had a very tasty and filling box lunch with drinks waiting for us. We were able to get back on the busses in record time.

The first stop after lunch was the Museum of the Cape Fear in Fayetteville where we were given tours in threeshifts. This Museum is a must to visit if you get near it. It was interesting to note that the manikin in Highland garb is dressed in MacNeill Tartan. I wonder if Mary Lou Huske had anything to do with that?

Barbecue Church was the next stop. This is an important place for me since my ancestor Gilbert Clark was a Founding Elder. He was one of the men who signed the contract between Presbyterian Gentlemen and Rev. James Campbell in 1758. His brother Archibald was a witness to the signing, sealing and delivery of the contract.. Here we were met by Mrs. Dorothy Cameron Hales, a teacher at the nearby Harnett County High School and the Church Organist. We were again privileged to have with us at Barbecue Church, its former Pastor, Rev. James Mackenzie and Mrs. MacKenzie. Rev. David Sherrod, the present Pastor and Dorothy Hales gave us a wonderful welcome and a very informative brief history of the Church. We toured the cemetery and buildings.

Old Bluff Church was next on the schedule. It was closed and no one was there to meet us. All we could do was to walk around and look at it from the outside. There were a lot of disappointed pilgrims including me. We did get very briefly into the big cemetery. We had spent too much time at the other places on the tour. The welcoming committee had given up on us and gone home. If this tour is done again, I would recommend that the Churches be visited first and if time permits then visit those other places.

After Old Bluff we rushed back to our motels to clean up and dress for the Dinner at Flora MacDonald Academy. The Dinner was set back over an hour because of our getting behind on the tour. We had an excellent meal in very fine company. During the meal we asked all the subscribers to the Argyll Colony Plus to please stand up. Tommy Ammons, President of the Flora MacDonald Games told me that he was surprised at the great number of you that were present.

After the meal Rev. Peter Youngson gave a very interesting talk on the Isle of Jura and Jura people. He had a lot of people asking questions after his presentation.

Saturday was the day of the Games at a site near Red Springs. As promised we had a tent and table set up for the Argyll Colony Plus which we shared with Dr. and Mrs. MacLeod of the North Carolina Presbyterian Historical Society. Dr. Scott Buie and I with the help of Carolyn Wendrich, Bob McDonald, Lee Sport, Sally and Bill Trotter, Peggy and Bob Gilchrist - manned the Argyll Colony Plus tent. Scott has the registration log on this. We gave out information to a lot of people who wanted to subscribe to the publication. We enjoyed meeting and talking with so many of you in person.

The Flora MacDonald Highland Games are complete in all the requirements for a Games. They have Athletic Competition, Pipe and Drums and Pipe Band Competition, Highland Dance Competition plus Scottish Country Dancing. In addition they had Flora Gammon and Alex Beaton singing at

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

the Friday night Dinner and Games on Saturday and Sunday. One added attraction is the Re-Enactment of Revolutionary War Battles that took place in Robeson County during the Revolution War. Flora MacDonald Games, (not like Grandfather Mountain Games) is for the North Carolina people and their neighbors and kin up and down US Highway 95 that runs from New York to Miami

Clark
335

A young cousin, Betty Hammer of Merritt Island, Florida, who I had helped connect her Clark family through the Bladen County, NC Clarks - to the Isle of Jura Clarks - had in appreciation - rendered a beautiful oil painting of the Isle of Jura for me. Betty and her husband Andy, who works at the Space Center, delivered the oil to me at our tent. It is one of my prize possessions.

Saturday night the Holiday Inn and Lumberton Tourism Office gave a big reception in the Dogwood and adjoining room at the Holiday Inn. There was a very well stocked buffet meal with an open bar. During this occasion Rev. Youngson lectured and showed slides of Jura and Jura people. At this time Rev. Youngson was told that the Minister who had been scheduled to preach at the Red Springs Presbyterian Church the next day had an unexpected illness in his family and would not be able to come to Red Springs. Rev. Youngson was asked to take over.

Sunday morning Rev. Youngson gave a very moving sermon and conducted the Kirkn' O' Th' Tartan ceremony. This was followed by a big covered dish meal in the Churches dinning room. Scott Buie said it was the best meal that he had eaten in a long time. There was a great variety of well prepared dishes.

Sunday afternoon the games were still going strong with the added attraction of another re-enactment battle. Our tent was still being manned by Dr. Buie and others.

Sunday evening found the Scott Buies, Peter Youngsons, Tommy Shaws, congregation of Flat Branch Presbyterian Church and me, back up in Harnett County at Flat Branch Church. This was their Home Coming Sunday. Tommy Shaw is Minister of Music at this Church. The Tommy Shaws met and hosted the Youngsons before and after their stay with Judge and Mrs. McKinnon at Lumberton during the Flora MacDonald Games weekend. Once more Rev. Youngson gave us a very thought provoking message.

Monday evening Rev. Youngson gave a interesting talk to the Harnett County Historical Society (and a History Class) at its meeting at the Campbell House in Buie's Creek. We were welcomed by Bob King, Chief of Guidance and Career Counseling of nearby Campbell University.

The President of the Historical Society Mr. Gum Swamp Ed Cameron, a retired contractor of Olivia, reported that plans are to try and interest young people of Harnett County into joining and taking an active role in the Societies activities.

Before the meeting at Campbell House, Bob King (leader of the Campbell house restoration group) had showed me the large pile of stones that have been sent and brought for the Cairn in memory of the Argyll Colony. There are a lot of interesting and pretty stones in the collection.

Tuesday evening found Rev. Youngson preaching at Barbecue Church. They were having a revival. I did not attend this service - but was told that the congregation really liked the Youngsons.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

CLARK
336

COLORFUL HERITAGE: DOCUMENTED

Back in September, just a few days before I left for Virginia and North Carolina, on my month long trip, Louise Curry and I finished our job of editing the Colorful Heritage: Documented and nursed it through the printers. We gave this 400 page book a soft cover and plastic binding. I sent all who had contributed material for the project a copy of the book. I had an extra 20 copies made and gave them to the Friends of the Harnett County Library. I also gave them the master copy of the book so that they could have copies made.

Bob King went over to Lillington from Campbell University and bought the first copy of the book from the Friends of the Harnett County Library. During the weekend of the Symposium at Fayetteville all of the rest of these books were sold in a flash. Orders for about 25 more were taken. The Friends had 50 more copies printed. These copies were delivered to me at Barbecue Church during our tour. These copies were sold in a bighurry. It seems that the Friends of the Library will make a few dollars from the sale of the books.

To refresh your memories, included in the 400 pages of Colorful Heritage: Documented is the following:

Reprint of Colorful Heritaged by Rev. James MacKenzie

Historical Sketch of Longstreet by Rev. R.A. McLeod

NC Settlement of 1739 by A.I.B. Stewart of Campbelltown, Scotland

Efforts of Colonists to obtain Minister from Scotland transcribed by George Stevenson

Baptismal Records, Bluff Church by Allchin and Fields

Baptismal Records of Bluff Church by Frank G. Stewart

Barbecue Churches Cemetary by Hugh B. Williams

Bluff Churches Cemetary by John C. Rosser

Longstreet Churches Cemetary by U.S Army Personnel

The Churches of the Fayetteville Presbytery

Farewell Letter by Rev. John McLeod, transcribed by Everett Kivette

If you would like to have a copy of Colorful Heritage: Documented, send a check for \$22 to the Friends of the Harnett County Library, P.O. Box 1149, Lillington, NC 27546. Pick up at Library for \$20.00.

For a few of you that I will be sending this who are not subscribers or participants in the Argyll Colony Plus - please join us. Send your check for \$20.00 to Dr. Scott Buie, 6716 Meadow Haven, Ft. Worth, TX 76132. You will be glad that you did.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

E. F. Henriques,
402 Vincent Building,
New Orleans, La.



Mr. Leslie Clark,
Route ONE,
Pascagoula,
Mississippi

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

EA. CLARK file

Husband of Rebecca Ellen
McEwen

Clark
.338



Mr. Son Clark
One of our three
Bus Drivers

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
339

EDOUARD F. HENRIQUES

RESIDENCE: 1666 DUFOSSE STREET

TELEPHONE: JACKSON 8415

(TEMPORARY OFFICE, 402 VINCENT BUILDING)

TELEPHONE RAYMOND 5632

NEW ORLEANS, LA.

May 18th, 1949

Mr. Leslie Clark,
Route 1,
Pascagoula, Miss.

Dear Leslie:

My Son has written me that you have been wanting to know when I will again go to the Farm.

You will remember that the last time I saw you, which was on Thursday, May 5th, you told me you were going to Pascagoula the next day, and would get your deed to that property and would bring it to me. You did not do this, but I had to leave there on Saturday the 7th.

I may be able to go over there at the end of this week, or the first part of next week. I will know tomorrow.

I will try to advise you by letter or postal card tomorrow evening.

Will be glad to help you as much as I can.

Regards to all.

Sincerely,

Edouard F. Henriques
Edouard F. Henriques

PECAN ORCHARD AND NURSERIES IN MOBILE COUNTY, ALABAMA.

P. O. ADDRESS: ROUTE 1

PASCAGOULA, MISSISSIPPI

Clark
340

Mr. and Mrs John E. Lang

request the honour of your presence

at the marriage of their daughter

Dorothy Julian

to

Leslie Allen Clark

Lieutenant, (jg) United States Navy Air Corps

on Friday, the eleventh of June

Nineteen hundred and forty-eight

at 2:00 o'clock

St. John's Episcopal Church

Boulder, Colorado

Reception

immediately following ceremony

at Alps Lodge

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

allist
S/o Robert Leslie Clark and
Rebecca Ellen McEwen

E.A. Clark
File
Clark
374

the Mississippi
PRESS PLUS
Special edition of the Mississippi Press
Serving Jackson County and Southeast Mississippi
Birmingham Mississippi Plus

Special supplement to Wednesday,
June 18, 1986, Mississippi Press

Features

Rufus Clark traced back to 1870s on Bayou Cumbest

By BETTY RODGERS

Special to the Press

William Rufus Clark was born on Sept. 28, 1864, in Bayou la Batre, Ala. He was the son of Thomas Jefferson Clark and Pauline Bosarge. His family moved to Jackson County about 1870, and he was brought up on Bayou Cumbest and the surrounding area south of Orange Grove, then known as Murray Station.

As a young man, he went to Lake Charles, La., and worked in the sawmills there, and returned to marry Miss Rosaline Seaman. She was from the family of 12 children of Ben Seaman and Idell Grelot Seaman.

The *Pascagoula Democrat-Star* of 1892 writes: "On July 6, 1892, by Honorable Oliver Wood, Mr. W. Rufus Clark and Miss Rosaline Seaman were married at the residence of the bride's parents on Bayou Cumbest. There was plenty of cake and other good things to eat and everything went off pleasantly. The young people danced till broad daylight, and went home with the gals in the morning."

Soon after marriage, Rufus began his sawmill operations and had two located at Bayou Heron. There they built a house and farmed and raised livestock. Vegetables and corn grew well on the inland high areas north of the bayou, and nearer the bayou, he planted rice.

He had a system with gate-like barriers that trapped the tidal water and flooded the rice fields. In the inland bayous, water was fresher, and the rice thrived on this natural irrigation.

Men worked well for Rufus, and foremen managed the other workers at the sawmill. He was known as a fair and generous man and many people looked to him for help.

At the farm, there were sheep, cattle, hogs, horses, oxen, goats and fowl. He often called his neighbors in for a hunt to kill the bears that plagued his livestock, and offered \$12 for each bear killed.

The terrible hurricanes of 1906 destroyed his farm, the house and everything around it. Over 500 animals were killed or lost. Rufus, Rosaline and the children left as the waters rose, and their son Lofton, 2 years old at the time, recalls riding out on Benny Stork's shoulders.

They went to his brother Jeff Clark's house, further inland, only to be forced to join them in the attic to escape the rising water. Rufus and Jeff stayed down to push the logs and debris away from the house as it rushed toward them in the swift current.

Horses, chickens and other animals came into the house looking for refuge.

When the storm was over, Rufus returned home to find that everything was gone except his old iron

Clark 342



AFTER THE STORM — The family of William Rufus Clark (far left) poses in front of the Clark Place in Forts Lake, built after the Hurricane of 1906 destroyed the

family's earlier farm on Bayou Cumbest. The photo was taken about 1910 to 1912, according to one of the family's descendants, Betty Rodgers.

safe, which remained where the house was as it was swept off the blocks.

After placing the family with friends and family relatives, he went to Forts Lake, blazing the road with his ox team, and built another house with barns. He rebuilt his sawmills, added one in Forts Lake, started farming and planted a large pecan orchard.

Land was donated by him for a Clark family cemetery, also to be used by community residents as well. A one-room schoolhouse was built that was also used for a church, which burned in the 1920s.

He was interested in education, and helped build the Pecan School. Later when the schools were consolidated, he helped establish the Orange Lake School, which bears his name on the cornerstone.

He dealt quite a bit in land, and owned thousands of acres at one time or another, as he bought and sold land constantly. Some time around 1916, he operated a butcher shop across from the paper mill, and also bought a grocery store there from Mr. Huff.

To add to the miscellany of his adventures, there was the Rufus Clark Subdivision in the same area, just south of the paper mill, as shown in the plat books at the Jackson County Courthouse.

Ten children were born to Rufus and Rosaline. They were:

♀ Viana, known as "Hun," who married Willy Felps.

♀ Alice Virginia, who married the Rev. Fred W. Bosarge.

♂ Leslie Robert, known as "Son," who married Rebecca McEwen, Bertha Wilkerson and Lucy (no last name given).

♀ Idell, known as "Dell," who married Luther Helton.

♂ John Jerome, who married Estelle Harding, Marcita Glenn and Lois Chennault.

♂ Lofton Elmer, who married Loretta Mable Wells.

♀ May, who married Leo Z. Crawley.

♂ Thomas Jefferson, known as "Tommie," who married Viola Taylor.

♂ Joseph, who died as an infant.

♂ Howard Lavern, who married Clara Richson.

Rufus died in 1935 while on a hunt with his boys and other relatives on Bayou Heron, at the age of 71. In his later years, his health had suffered, and due to unfortunate circumstances, the entire estate was lost completely after his death, except for the property deeded to his children.

Rosaline lived out her life with the children, and died at her daughter May's home in Wilmer, Ala. Rufus and Rosaline are both buried in the Forts Lake Cemetery.

Clark
344



AFTER THE STORM — The family of William Rufus Clark (far left) poses in front of the Clark Place in Forts Lake, built after the Hurricane of 1906 destroyed the

family's earlier farm on Bayou Cumbest. The photo was taken about 1910 to 1912, according to one of the family's descendants, Betty Rodgers.

Genealogy

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Facts turn up in strange places

By BETTY RODGERS

Special to the Press

In gathering information about long deceased relatives, facts are found in some strange places. In most cases, you won't find family history all in a notebook with pictures waiting for you to find. This is something that you'll discover that Grandma never got around to doing, and you may find information in many places.

In researching the Seaman side of my family, a relative found a list of the whole family with birth dates in order of their births, written on the back pages of an old almanac.

My husband's aunt wrote her grandparents' names and those of other family members on a napkin, along with the notation of their appearance: Red hair and blue eyes for Grandpa,

EDITOR'S NOTE: Researching a family history can be a little like finding yourself in the middle of a detective story. One of Jackson County's more experienced genealogical detectives here recounts how she has researched part of her family history, and challenges others to do the same. An accompanying story on Page 2 offers an example of the kind of family history that can be reclaimed.

blonde and blue eyes for Grandma.

These people had died before 1900, and there were no living relatives left who knew them.

IN THE COURTHOUSE, in the board of police records (now known as the Board of Supervisors), I found evidence that my great-grandfather was given permission to operate a ferry from Back Bay Biloxi across to Jackson County, a fact not known to my family.

In fact, we did not even know

what this ancestor's name was, or the names of any of my grandfather's brothers and sisters. I built this entire family history out of courthouse records and census records, and other sources.

Land records, mortgage books and chattel deeds reveal all sorts of information, such as locations, names, relationships and possessions.

Scraps of paper tucked in an old dictionary, clippings and notations made inside the covers. See GENEALOGY, Page 14 ►

E. A. CLARK
File

shores, searching, by the light of her lamp, for new lives.

In 11 articles, to be published as a series called "Liberty's Decades," AP reporters will examine U.S. immigration from the 1890s through the 1980s. The series will profile the nationalities that have dominated the population swell and examine the marks these newly-minted Americans have

left. As cities, she wrote, were dangerous places where a body had to fight for even a low-paying job.

But she enclosed \$20 for her father's passage and an admonishment: "Any man or woman without family are fools that would not venture and come to this plentiful country where no man or woman ever hungered or ever will," she said.

1890-1900, the Ukrainians:

1900-10, the Italians: Like nearly 5 million of his countrymen, Dante Geri arrived in America hoping to find something better than the backwardness and poverty of turn-of-the-century Italy.

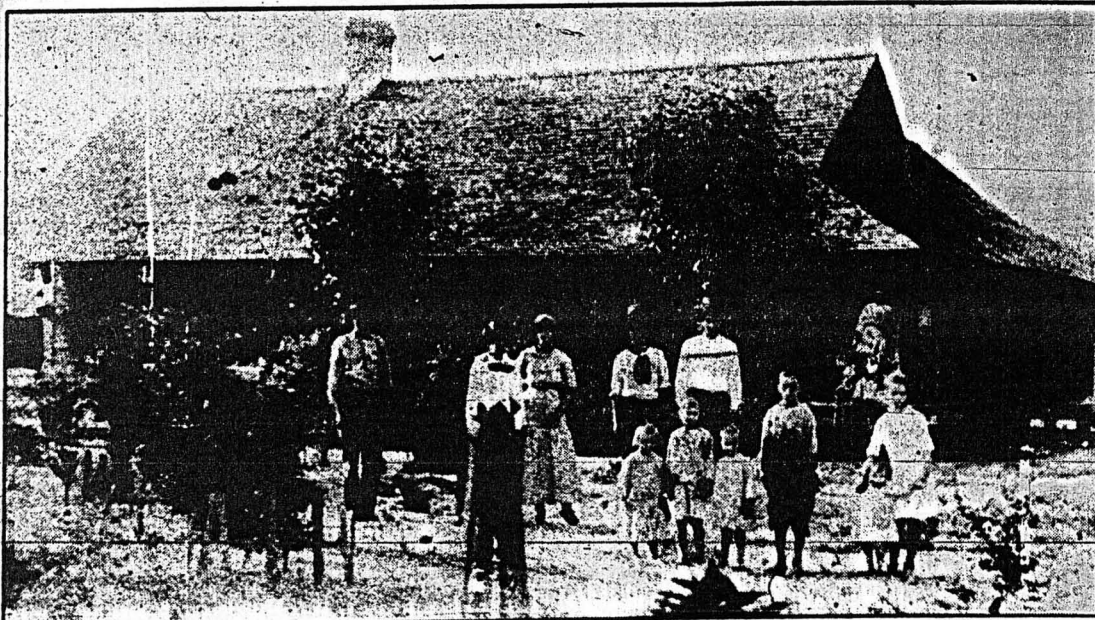
He worked first in the Pennsylvania coal mines, but sought safer living when a close friend was killed. He found it in

See STATUE.....Page 14 ▶

Staff Photo/Jerry Moulder

lf. She has also to Doris Ballard, of Drury Road." ou need her, and said. "Everybody these ladies and added that she s start a tradition

task:
ction



AFTER THE STORM — The family of William Rufus Clark (far left) poses in front of the Clark Place in Forts Lake, built after the Hurricane of 1906 destroyed the

family's earlier farm on Bayou Cumbest. The photo was taken about 1910 to 1912, according to one of the family's descendants, Betty Rodgers.

Genealogy

Facts turn up in strange places

By BETTY RODGERS

Special to the Press

In gathering information

about long deceased relatives, facts are found in some strange places. In most cases, you won't find family history all in a notebook with pictures waiting for you to find. This is something that you'll discover that Grandma never got around to doing, and you may find information in many places.

In researching the Seaman side of my family, a relative found a list of the whole family with birth dates in order of their births, written on the back pages of an old almanac.

My husband's aunt wrote her grandparents' names and those of other family members on a napkin, along with the notation of their appearance: Red hair and blue eyes for Grandpa,

EDITOR'S NOTE: Researching a family history can be a little like finding yourself in the middle of a detective story. One of Jackson County's more experienced genealogical detectives here recounts how she has researched part of her family history, and challenges others to do the same. An accompanying story on Page 2 offers an example of the kind of family history that can be reclaimed.

blonde and blue eyes for Grandma.

These people had died before 1900, and there were no living relatives left who knew them.

IN THE COURTHOUSE, in the board of police records (now known as the Board of Supervisors), I found evidence that my great-grandfather was given permission to operate a ferry from Back Bay Biloxi across to Jackson County, a fact not known to my family.

In fact, we did not even know

what this ancestor's name was, or the names of any of my grandfather's brothers and sisters. I built this entire family history out of courthouse records and census records, and other sources.

Land records, mortgage books and chattel deeds reveal all sorts of information, such as locations, names, relationships and possessions.

Scraps of paper tucked in an old dictionary, clippings and notations made inside the covers

See GENEALOGY :Page 14 ▶

Smith

her and coach ula School employed with ility from 1968-70. mber of the. Board of e Homebuilders Jackson County. ctor of the uilders a past president ders Association director of the Chamber of also belongs to Association of e National ealtors. 1 of the opment District Page 4 ▶

Clark 345
June 1, 81 JMC

Special supplement to Wednesday,
June 18, 1986, Mississippi Press

Features

Page 14

Rufus Clark traced back to 1870s on Bayou Cumbest

By BETTY ROGERS

Special to the Press

William Rufus Clark was born on Sept. 28, 1864, in Bayou la Batre, Ala. He was the son of Thomas Jefferson Clark and Pauline Bosarge. His family moved to Jackson County about 1870, and he was brought up on Bayou Cumbest and the surrounding area south of Orange Grove, then known as Murray Station.

As a young man, he went to Lake Charles, La., and worked in the sawmills there, and returned to marry Miss Rosaline Seaman. She was from the family of 12 children of Ben Seaman and Idell Grelot Seaman.

The *Pascagoula Democrat-Star* of 1892 writes: "On July 6, 1892, by Honorable Oliver Wood, Mr. W. Rufus Clark and Miss Rosaline Seaman were married at the residence of the bride's parents on Bayou Cumbest. There was plenty of cake and other good things to eat and everything went off pleasantly. The young people danced till broad daylight, and went home with the gals in the morning."

Soon after marriage, Rufus began his sawmill operations and had two located at Bayou Heron. There they built a house and farmed and raised livestock. Vegetables and corn grew well on the inland high areas north of the bayou, and nearer the bayou, he planted rice.

He had a system with gate-like barriers that trapped the tidal water and flooded the rice fields. In the inland bayous, water was fresher, and the rice thrived on this natural irrigation.

Men worked well for Rufus, and foremen managed the other workers at the sawmill. He was known as a fair and generous man and many people looked to him for help.

At the farm, there were sheep, cattle, hogs, horses, oxen, goats and fowl. He often called his neighbors in for a hunt to kill the bears that plagued his livestock, and offered \$12 for each bear killed.

The terrible hurricanes of 1906 destroyed his farm, the house and everything around it. Over 500 animals were killed or lost. Rufus, Rosaline and the children left as the waters rose, and their son Lofton, 2 years old at the time, recalls riding out on Benny Stork's shoulders.

They went to his brother Jeff Clark's house, further inland, only to be forced to join them in the attic to escape the rising water. Rufus and Jeff stayed down to push the logs and debris away from the house as it rushed toward them in the swift current.

Horses, chickens and other animals came into the house looking for refuge.

When the storm was over, Rufus returned home to find that everything was gone except his old iron

safe, which remained where the house was as it was swept off the blocks.

After placing the family with friends and family relatives, he went to Forts Lake, blazing the road with his ox team, and built another house with barns. He rebuilt his sawmills, added one in Forts Lake, started farming and planted a large pecan orchard.

Land was donated by him for a Clark family cemetery, also to be used by community residents as well. A one-room schoolhouse was built that was also used for a church, which burned in the 1920s.

He was interested in education, and helped build the Pecan School. Later when the schools were consolidated, he helped establish the Orange Lake School, which bears his name on the cornerstone.

He dealt quite a bit in land, and owned thousands of acres at one time or another, as he bought and sold land constantly. Some time around 1916, he operated a butcher shop across from the paper mill, and also bought a grocery store there from Mr. Huff.

To add to the miscellany of his adventures, there was the Rufus Clark Subdivision in the same area, just south of the paper mill, as shown in the plat books at the Jackson County Courthouse.

Ten children were born to Rufus and Rosaline. They were:

• Viana, known as "Hun," who married Willy Felpe.

• Alice Virginia, who married the Rev. Fred W. Bosarge.

• Leslie Robert, known as "Son," who married Rebecca McEwen, Bertha Wilkerson and Lucy (no last name given).

• Idell, known as "Dell," who married Luther Helton.

• John Jerome, who married Estelle Harding, Marcita Glenn and Lois Chennault.

• Lofton Elmer, who married Loretta Mable Wells.

• May, who married Leo Z. Crawley.

• Thomas Jefferson, known as "Tommie," who married Viola Taylor.

• Joseph, who died as an infant.

• Howard Lavern, who married Clara Richson.

Rufus died in 1935 while on a hunt with his boys and other relatives on Bayou Heron, at the age of 71. In his later years, his health had suffered, and due to unfortunate circumstances, the entire estate was lost completely after his death, except for the property deeded to his children.

Rosaline lived out her life with the children, and died at her daughter May's home in Wilmer, Ala. Rufus and Rosaline are both buried in the Forts Lake Cemetery.

Genealogy

From Page 1

of books are important and should not be overlooked when going through old things.

The Jackson County Genealogy Society now has volunteers in the genealogy room at the Pascagoula Library on Jefferson Street, to assist people in their research and to offer tips on where to look for information.

They are in the library on Tuesdays, Thursdays and Saturdays, from 10 a.m. to 2 p.m. each week.

Often, work has already been done that you can refer to, or that will guide you to more research, but you will have to do the work yourself in gathering it.

THIS IS A PROJECT that usually is not finished overnight, and you must be patient. That is why we encourage people to share their research and place it

in our files for others to use.

In Jackson County, old records are scarce, and we need to share what we have with others, with a copy for the files, to rebuild the history that has been lost to fires or hurricanes.

When you have papers to place in the library files, this is what we will do: We will copy your papers, at no cost to you, put a copy of them in the library files, and a copy in the genealogy society files, with your name and address on them if you so desire.

This will be accessible to the public, and if the set in the library gets lost, it will be replaced with a copy from the society files.

All newspaper clippings should be photocopied, as old clippings yellow with age. Old photos that are not replaceable should be copied and negatives stored in another cool safe place.

Make sure that you have names, dates and relationships printed on the back of each

photo. This will save frustration in later years from wondering who this fine looking old gentlemen was, or that pretty lady.

BE GENEROUS WITH other researchers and family members; this will usually result in them being generous with you, and sometimes will uncover leads that will direct you to a bonanza.

If writing your family history scares you, and you think you can't do it, we have that covered, too. Each fourth Saturday, there is a workshop at the library with trained and experienced help to aid you in organizing your material.

There will also be a special session of the seminar this month: On Thursday, June 19, from 7-10 p.m. The next regularly scheduled seminar will be Saturday, June 28, from 8 a.m. till noon.

The workshops are open to the

public, with no expense charged.

Local genealogy societies are sponsoring them to encourage more people to prepare and submit family histories to the upcoming county-wide history book.

Get your material together, bring it out and we'll get you started, or at least give you the fever. It's a fun project, and not only that, it will be a part of a book that Jackson County will be proud of, and it will have your family in it only if you put it in there.

The Jackson County Book Project will be valuable in gathering history and family data together that never has been done before, and it will be done by the people themselves.

WE HAVE AN UNBELIEVABLE history here in the county, and things are surfacing that have never been included in the different accounts that have been written in the past years.

We have compiled a few questions and things that we need your help with, so please call the Jackson County Book Project answering service, 762-2300, and leave your name and telephone number if you know anything about these puzzles:

• Was there a statue of Sheriff Frank Lewis in the Old Courthouse yard, and if so, where is it now?

• Why was Bayou Cumbest so named?

• Do you have information on any of the following abandoned cemeteries (this will be added to *Jackson County Cemetery Records Requiem*, Vol. IV):

• The Rice Cemetery.

• Creoletown Cemetery.

• Cemetery on the site of the present Hardy's Restaurant in Pascagoula.

• Burleson Family Cemetery.

• Cemetery off Orchard

Road on old Trehern Place.

• Cemetery off southeast Orchard Road near bayou and Fountains.

• Cemetery at Madame Charpiaux's.

• Do you have photos of:

• Fountainbleau Train Depot (and other depots).

• Forts Lake School (and other schools).

• Group pictures of sports activities or industrial employees.

• Stout's Tin Shop.

• Do you have information on:

• Professor de LaMorton, the inventor, who died at Kreole in 1916.

• The Sims Gang activity around the 1890s in Jackson County and Mobile County.

• Who was the orphaned, shipwrecked child that was found on an island by Thomas Jefferson Clark and raised as his own (sometime between 1870 and 1885)?

Statue of Liberty

THE JOURNAL OF
MISSISSIPPI HISTORY

VOLUME VI

JANUARY, 1944

NUMBER 1

Vicksburg's Confederate Fort Hill.

By Rogers W. Young.

♦ ♦

The Early Life of Edward Cary Walthall.

By Paul D. Hardin.

JACKSON COUNTY LIBRARY

The Genealogy of Benjamin Michael Drake.

By Laura D. S. Harrell.

♦ ♦

A Note on Shipbuilding at Pascagoula.

By Nash K. Burger.

♦ ♦

Letter from J. F. H. Claiborne to Richard Abbey.

Edited by C. E. Cain.

PUBLISHED QUARTERLY BY
MISSISSIPPI HISTORICAL SOCIETY
JACKSON, MISS.

Clark, Ebenezer
JFC Shipyard
Genealogy 347 File

DO NOT CIRCULATE

LIBRARY

Clark B12
348

NOTES AND DOCUMENTS

A NOTE ON SHIPBUILDING AT PASCAGOULA, 1838-1944

BY NASH K. BURGER

In both World War I and World War II, Mississippi's largest war industry has been the building of ships at Pascagoula and nearby Moss Point. This fact alone lends interest to the shipyard log book kept for the years 1838-1856 by Ebenezer Clark, showing in detail the work and costs at his shipbuilding and repair yards on the river above Pascagoula.¹

Ebenezer Clark came to the Gulf Coast at least as early as the 1830's from New York. He was a ship's carpenter, and he settled first at Mobile. He soon went into business for himself, operating a shipyard on what came to be called Clark's Bayou, at Three Rivers, about six miles above Moss Point. This was probably the first real shipyard on the Mississippi Gulf Coast. Cypress ways, used in this yard, are still visible.

Offices of Ebenezer Clark's shipyard were maintained at Mobile and New Orleans, and the business seems to have flourished until the 1850's and the death of Clark at Cooper's Wells, Hinds County, where he is buried.²

The *Mobile Register* for May 24, 1852, stated:

Ebenezer Clark at his Ship Yard on the Pascagoula River is prepared to build at the shortest notice every kind of ships and vessels from one hundred to two hundred tons, and to repair ships, boats, and every description of floating craft at the shortest notice, and at satisfactory prices.

Ebenezer Clark's log book is a volume of approximately 200 pages, eight by twelve and one-half inches, well-preserved. Although the family tradition does not so state, it is possible that some of the entries relate to repair and construction work carried on by Clark in Mobile. Some of the pages have "Mobile" written at the top, and the amazingly large number of vessels worked on, makes it likely that work in both Mobile and Pascagoula was involved. More than 200 ships are mentioned in the log book.

Entries give the name of the ship, number of employees assign-

1. This log book has recently been deposited in the Department of Archives and History, by Miss Lolla Clark Vanderwall, granddaughter of Ebenezer Clark.
2. Facts regarding life of Ebenezer Clark obtained in interview with Miss Vanderwall by this writer, July, 1943, at Pascagoula.

Clark
349

NOTES AND DOCUMENTS

47

ed to the ship (usually under ten), the wages paid, and amount and cost of materials supplied. Sometime the name of the master or owner of the ship is given.

A typical entry is as follows:³

Steamer Triumph			
Feb'y 1 [1839]	Edward	2 days	
	King	2 "	
	Miller	2	
	Sterling	1 1/2	
	March	1 1/2	
	George	2	
	Mitchell	2	
	Isaac	1	
	Casco	1	
175 feet lumber for beams & Shores		/2	
9 Do Oak Timber for Stern Post		\$1	
Repareing Brace & Nails		3.75	
Tar & Pitch		2.75	
10 lb. spikes	2/		
10 do. spun oackum	2/		
Hawling out Stern		75.00	
Bill		\$154.00	

It is interesting to note that while French, Italian, and Spanish names have always been extremely numerous in early chronicles of the Gulf Coast, the names of laborers at Ebenezer Clark's shipyard are almost wholly Anglo-Saxon.

The names of the vessels worked on are interesting, and somewhat revealing also. Among them are the steamers *General Sumter*, *Choctaw*, *Lady of the Lake*, *Gov. J. Pickens*, *Lewis Cass*, *Mary Express*, and many others. Among names used for barges, schooners and sloops were *Pascagoula*, *Choctaw*, *Robert Bruce*, *George Washington*, *James Madison*, *Kentucky*, *Katy* and *Sally*, and *America*.

In the log book are a few entries relating to other items of Ebenezer Clark's affairs. There is evidence of a private school conducted by a tutor paid by Clark. The tutor was first a Mr. Perry, then a Mr. Kidwell.⁴ There is one entry of a bill against the "U. States" for \$25.00, the charge for "Making 3 Sett of Surveying Staffs for the Ocachobee . . . & Black Rivers."⁵ There are also some accounts regarding groceries, blacksmith work, and other items of day-by-day life of the period. For March 3, 1852, there is an entry stating that "Jack Equit [?] came into

3. Ebenezer Clark Log Book, 21.

4. September 2, 1852; December 12, 1853.

5. June 6, 1839.

Clark
350

my house and threatened to beat me. Present J. Burleson and W. Conway."

Since the time of Ebenezer Clark, many shipyards have flourished along the Pascagoula. During the first World War the large yards of Dierks-Blodgett and the International Shipbuilding Company at Pascagoula built both wooden and steel ships, the former for the War Shipping Administration and the latter for the Italian government. That was the peak in ship production at Pascagoula until the large expansion in the plant of the Ingalls Shipbuilding Corporation, for World War II, made this yard the South's largest. Some \$9,000,000 was expended by the Navy alone to build the Ingalls Yard,⁶ and the U. S. Maritime Commission has spent an equal amount. Cargo and troopships, Navy net-layers, and aircraft carriers, the latter for Britain, under Lend-Lease, have been constructed.

LETTER FROM J. F. H. CLAIBORNE TO RICHARD ABBEY

EDITED BY C. E. CAIN

J. F. H. Claiborne (1807-1884) was the nephew of Governor W. C. C. Claiborne and the son of General F. L. Claiborne. On his mother's side he was the grandson of Colonel Anthony Hutchins of British times. Claiborne's chief historical productions were *Mississippi as a Province, Territory, and State*, *The Life and Correspondence of John A. Quitman*, and *The Life and Times of General Sam Dale*. As a historian he is fairly well known. Riley says he was the greatest historian Mississippi has known, and Halbert says he was the most imaginative. Claiborne the man, if ever known, has probably been forgotten. This "person to person" letter, not intended for publication, gives a glimpse of the man that was behind the historian, and of the heart that was behind the great mind.

The Rev. Richard Abbey, D. D., (1805-1891), was born near Rochester, New York, moved to Natchez in 1821, and became associated with the F. P. Merrick firm. He early became a church worker and was probably the first Sunday School superintendent in Mississippi. In 1831 he married Julia Bathurst of Natchez and their daughter Julia married Dr. Augustin F. Magruder of Madison County, later of Yazoo City. These last named were the parents of Dr. B. L. Magruder of Starkville, who possesses the letter here reproduced.

⁶ Ingalls News, I (July 2, 1943), 1.

Dr. Ab
to preach
Methodist
eral Con
publishin
years he
his church
ly throug
when the
back to
strict. In
next nine
governm
war. He
amount.
Like Cla
in life; a
ing letter

My dear
Your le
time feeli
Though w
believe d
ever came
left us fo
state in 1
engulfed
writing a
late Henr
on the G
net incon
but being
the war,
sided on
I still rel
I later lo
there nov
of New
an office
and mys
given yo
about yo
of your
you ofte
heard n
sories o

Killer storm hit 100 years ago

*Storm of 1893
claimed 2,000
lives lost;
many more
changed*

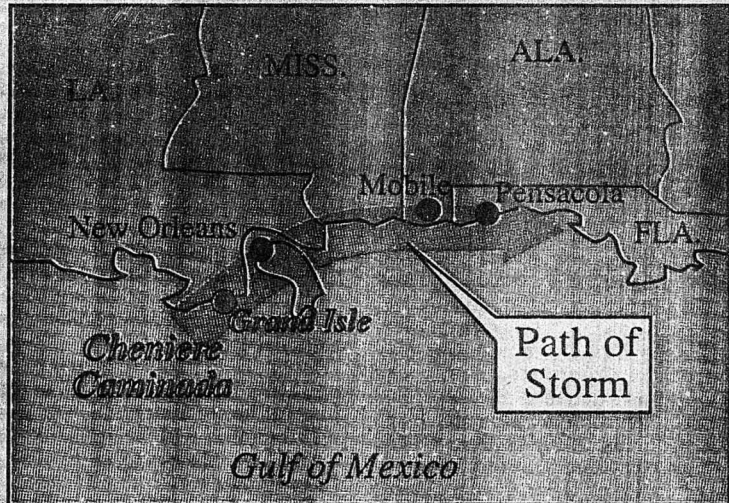
By REGINA HINES

West Jackson County Bureau Chief

Rainy, windy weather on Sunday afternoon, Oct. 1, 1893 was a dark foreboding of the storm that was brewing in the Gulf of Mexico. But the great October hurricane of Oct. 1 and 2 — the worst the Gulf Coast had experienced in 33 years — was both unexpected and deadly.

Winds of 100 to 130 miles per hour and tides between nine and 15 feet left a path of destruction from Louisiana to Alabama before the storm dwindled through the Carolinas and blew out to sea. More than \$1 million in property loss was estimated in Mississippi and at least 2,000 lives were lost along the Gulf Coast.

The death toll from the coastal villages and vessels caught unaware in the storm could only be estimated. Newspaper accounts of the aftermath of the storm said the marshes were filled with the stench of human corpses and dead animals and



birds. Four days after the storm, about 100 bodies were counted around Cat Island alone. Soon the islands were marked with crosses where the bodies of victims had washed up and had been buried on the spot.

"The number of lives lost in these marshes will never be known and doubtless many who perished have drifted out to sea," the newspaper said. Boaters would continue to find the dead weeks after the storm.

This is the story the late Sarah Georgia McIntosh Lemon would tell, but only when she was questioned about it, her son, J.K. Lemon of Ocean Springs said.

Her father, Michael McIntosh was hauling lumber on his schooner with a crew of eight — mostly relatives — when the weather worsened. "They tried to make it back to port, but the boat went to pieces," Lemon said. "There is no record of his body ever being recovered."

The October storm would change the course Sarah Georgia's life as it did thousands of others along the gulf.

"It was a sad place in her life," J.K. Lemon said of his mother's memories of the storm. "My mother didn't say much about it, unless you asked her a
See STORM OF '93..... Page 3-A ►

Clark
352

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Friday, October 1, 1993

Mississippi Press—3-A

► Storm of '93

om Page 1-A

ect question."

The greatest losses in the storm were in low lying areas in Louisiana. On the island of Terrebonne, north of Grand Isle, La., only a few structures were left standing and two-thirds of the 1,500 people were drowned. Accounts of the agony say the beaten, starving residents who lived resorted to eating dead animals to survive. In the aftermath of the storm, most of the survivors moved away and settled what is now Cut Off, La.

Stories handed down from generation to generation say varying southeast winds and galls of water first started

slamming into the coast late Sunday night, battering the town for several hours. From there, the storm continued through Barataria Bay to Plaquemines and lower St. Bernard parishes, then swept across south Mississippi and Alabama.

As the storm neared, barometer readings went down rapidly. The barometer fell about 70 points in one hour, the lowest reading being 28.3, recorded on a schooner in Moss Point. By 3 a.m. Monday, Oct. 2, the waves and winds were wrecking the little towns along the Mississippi Coast.

Biloxi's beachfront was a scene of destruction after the storm. Biloxi's weekly newspaper reported in its Oct. 6

edition. Biloxi Canning Co. alone reported four schooners missing. One of them, *Alphonsine*, with its captain Paul Cox and four sailors, all of Ocean Springs, returned Tuesday afternoon to the joy of their friends and family.

Buildings along Back Bay were crushed when a large section of the railroad bridge between Biloxi and Ocean Springs washed up against them.

At Ocean Springs, boats, bathhouses, piers and fences were washed away or reduced to a pile of lumber. The Gillum Hotel was badly damaged.

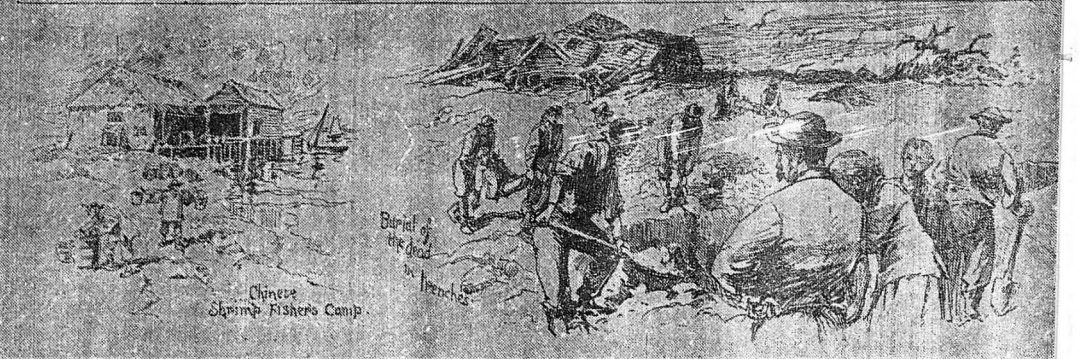
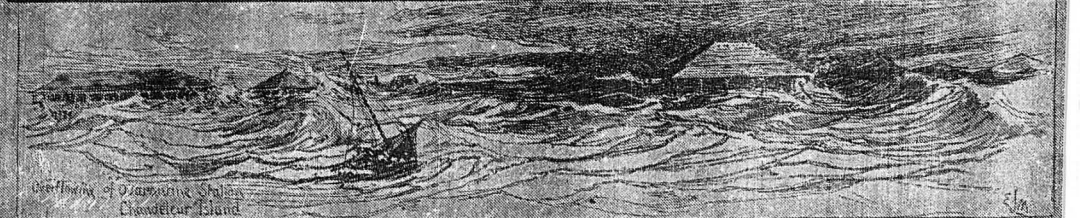
"The houses were lifted off their foundations and then set down," Elaine Miheve of Ocean Springs said, recalling a story handed down in her family. She

said her father, Orey Young, only a year old when the storm struck, was told about the storm by old-timers when he was growing up.

See STORM OF '93..... Page 8-A ►

FRANK LESLIE'S WEEKLY.

Clark 354



GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Courtesy of Murella Powell, Biloxi Public Library

TERRIBLE STORM — These scenes appeared in Frank Leslie's Weekly on Oct. 26, 1893, showing scenes of the destruction brought by the Oct. 1 - 2 storm

in Louisiana and Mississippi. They were drawn by Frank B. Schell and E.J. Meeker from sketches by L.I. Sampson.

■ Smooth porcelain shell

Clark
355

Storm of '93

From Page 3-A

One of the few fatalities reported in Ocean Springs was a man named Shepard, who was the bridgetender's assistant.

Railroad tracks and bridges were washed away from Hancock to Jackson County, telegraph lines were down and the Gulf Coast seemed cut off from the outside world.

"It was as if the entire Pascagoula bay was being emptied on the land and all backed up by an embryo Kansas cyclone," the editor of *The Democrat Star* of Pascagoula described the storm a few days later. "For about two hours no one dared to brave the fury of the roaring, seething elements. The torrents of rain flooded everything. The ground had become so softened that the trees were uprooted promiscuously and without any apparent reason."

Many homes and businesses were heavily damaged or washed away by the water. Only one tree was left standing at the Krebs' pecan orchard.

Pascagoula's Methodist, Lutheran and Protestant Union churches were leveled. The Catholic chapel was lifted off its pillars. Two Baptist churches, one on Pascagoula Street and another on Jackson Avenue, and the A.M.E. Zion Church nearby were wrecked.

Moss Point, then four miles inland, did not receive the full force of the storm, but the L.N. Dantzler Company lost about \$8,000 in lumber, logs and equipment. Several thousand dollars in damage was reported in other mills, stores and churches.

In the area between Pascagoula and Mobile about fifty houses were blown down. At least 20 deaths and drownings were reported around Mobile, which sustained about \$1 million in damage.

A harrowing tale was told in the Oct. 18 *Democrat Star* from Orange Grove of near-death experiences in the Bayou Cumbe - Bayou Heron area. Riding out the storm in their home, Henry Seaman, his young wife and her little brother saw water flooding the house, bringing with it countless snakes. Battling both the reptiles and the water, Seaman eventually had to hoist his wife and the boy onto the ceiling joists. Then the house was torn apart by the water and they floated outside. Mrs. Seaman was saved from

drowning when her husband pulled her out of the sinking house by her skirt.

As the roof of the house was pulled apart from the rest of the house, they climbed onto it. "Sometimes the great billows would engulf them. Sometimes their uncomfortable little housetop would almost stand on end, threatening to upset," the correspondent said. To make matters worse, a monster alligator tried to get onto the roof with them, only to be knocked off by a large wave after a short ride.

They drifted within one-half mile of Ben Seaman's house when the wind shifted and they started drifting toward the gulf. But the tide began receding rapidly, and the Seamans found themselves in four feet of water on a high ridge. They walked to Ellis Clark's house which had been abandoned in the early morning storm. By that time, most of Mrs. Seaman's clothing had been ripped off by the waves and drifting timbers and she was nearly frozen from the cold.

Other families in the area escaped by boat and had equally scary experiences to tell after the storm had subsided.

The offshore islands were ravaged by the storm and their lighthouses tilted or destroyed. Two hundred cattle floated off from Cat Island in the high water. The lighthouse at Round Island, however did not sustain heavy damage. The wind and wave action had changed the topography of Chandeleur Island and had destroyed the U.S.

Quarantine Station and lighthouse. This resulted in the relocation of the quarantine station back to its first site on Ship Island. However, *The Democrat Star* thought Petit Bois Island, 12 miles from Pascagoula, would have been the ideal site.

Unlike today, in the aftermath of the storm there was little public assistance offered to hurricane victims. Coast residents responded almost immediately after the storm, trying to rebuild, or at least make temporary repairs. More fortunate than the destitute, starving families in lower Louisiana, they were able to help each other. Public appeals for assistance went out from hard hit Biloxi, which was sent several thousand dollars by the Citizens Central Relief Committee of New Orleans.

The Red Cross, then 12 years old, offered clothing to victims who could travel to New Orleans to get it, a difficult feat when most of the boats were destroyed and the railroads were out.

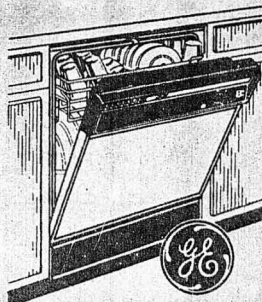
The great storm was a dramatic illustration of the importance of early warning and hurricane preparations. If the hurricane of 100 years ago would strike this weekend, few lives would be lost to the storm and damage would be less devastating, according to Ocean Springs Civil Defense Director Glenn Young. "Due to the lack of communication in those days people didn't know about a hurricane until it was upon them. Now we know within 12 to 18 hours where it is going," he said.

- Upswept Lift 'N' Lock™ Top
- Plug-Out Heating Elements
- Removable Storage Drawer
- Clock with 4-Hr. Timer

ONLY \$399



3-Cycle Built-In Dishwasher



Model GSD500P

3 cycles/5 options. Energy saver "heat-off" drying option. Full 10-year warranty on PermaTuf® tub and door liner (ask for details).

Stratolounger "Big Man"

Recliner Reg. \$499 **\$399**

Stratolounger Rocker/Recliner In Assorted Colors Reg. \$329 **\$299**

Stratolounger "Relaxor" w/5 Position Massage Reg. \$799 **\$599**

MISCELLANEOUS

Wood Glider Rockers Reg. \$199 **\$159**

Assorted cocktail & End Tables Starting @ **\$79 Each**

Bench Craft 2 Pc. Sectional Reg. \$1299 **\$999**

THAT ENTIRE HOUSEFUL...

Clark
356

County honors 'senior' senior citizens on Centenarian Day

When they were mere babes in arms, Queen Victoria sat on the throne of England, preparing to celebrate her Golden Jubilee; and the sun never set on her Empire.

Grover Cleveland was president of the United States and Robert Lowry was governor of Mississippi.

A budding author was just dreaming up the character that would become the world's most famous detective; the first story featuring Sherlock Holmes would appear later that year.

The year was 1887, and three Jackson County women were just a year old; a fourth was celebrating her fifth birthday.

The four were honored as part of Centenarian Day celebrations held nationwide earlier this summer, as the National Institute on Aging celebrated its centennial month of service to America's senior citizens.

The four are Minnie Wiggins of Moss Point, Mattie Clark of Ocean Springs, and Mattie A. Welsh of Pascagoula, all 101 years old this year, and Elisa Hannah of Moss Point, who celebrates her 105th birthday this year.

President Ronald Reagan and Governor Bill Allain both declared July 1 as Centenarian Day, an official reason to celebrate, and the celebrating has continued throughout the summer.

Ceremonies were held at the New State Capitol in Jackson to honor the centenarians, and locally, Jackson County Civic Action Inc. hosted a luncheon in their honor.

The luncheon was held at LaFont Inn, and floral tributes were provided to each of the four honorees courtesy of Pugh's Florist Shop and Green Thumb Nursery.

To honor these very senior senior citizens, the Jackson George Regional Library System has mounted an exhibit depicting what everyday life was like in the year 1887. The exhibit was on display throughout July and much of August at the Pascagoula Headquarters Library, and has been installed at the Moss Point City Library by Librarian Jill Tempest. It will remain on display in the River City for several weeks.

"Needless to say, it was a different world our centenarians were born into," Ms. Tempest said. "In 1887, Grover Cleveland was president of a United States that only had 36 states.

"Sitting Bull was still leading Sioux warriors against units of the U.S. Cavalry in the West. Electric lights were toys for the wealthy, and most ships were still powered by sails."

The exhibit at the library examines the fashions, events, newspaper stories, books and other items of everyday life from 100 years ago.

Among the famous people born in 1887 were Marc Chagall, Russian emigre' artist; Chiang Kai-shek, general and ruler of Nationalist China; Viscount Montgomery, British World War II Field Marshal, and Harry Scherman, founder of the Book of the Month Club.

The year 1887 also the birth of another famous person — Sherlock Holmes, the great detective, appeared in print for the first time, when Arthur Conan Doyle introduced him in the story *A Study in Scarlet*.

In Milan, Verdi presented his opera *Otello* for the first time, and in London, Gilbert and Sullivan's *Ruddigore* was a big success.

Sir Thomas More was beatified by Pope Leo XII, and Prince Ferdinand of Saxe-Coburg was elected King of Bulgaria.

According to the *Democrat-Star* of Scranton, Miss., the Lake Shores of Ocean Springs soundly thumped the Dumonts of Bay St. Louis in "a match game of base ball." Final score: Lake Shores 13, Dumonts 5.

The Mississippi Press

Page 1-D

Sunday, Aug. 23, 1987

Hannah Reed was bragging about raising a 66 pound watermelon, and the newspaper noted that the schooner *Two Friends* was loading at the Dantzler Lumber Company's mills, one of about 14 vessels "in the bay taking in cargo."

Cassanova's advertised "First-class Ladies Kid hand-turned button shoe for \$1.75," and a short piece advised coast residents that mullet was still "the popular fish of this section — fried, broiled or baked, and when dried is a good substitute for bread."

Fashions of the day included metal taps or blakeys, on the toes of shoes for boys, and bustles for women of all ages. Baseball players used neither mitt nor fielding gloves in their games, and workers were discovering the wonders of blue jeans, an exciting new garment recently developed by the gold miners in California.

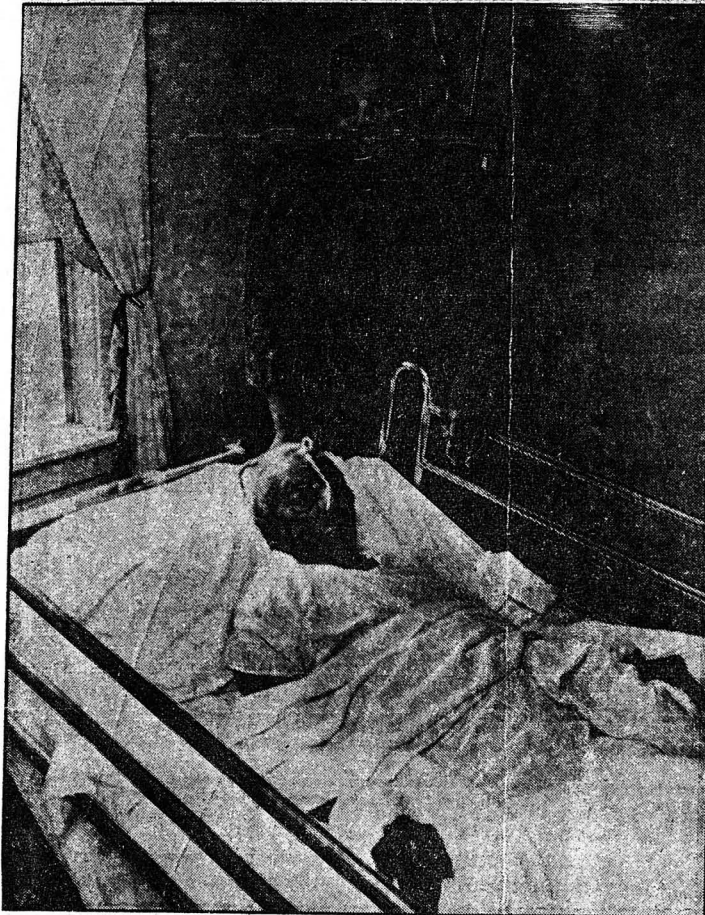
"The exhibit shows that we've all come a long way since these centenarians were born," Ms. Tempest said. "But for a moment, the display lets you step back in time, and see what our part of the world was like, 100 years ago."

Clark
357



THE GUEST OF HONOR — Mattie Clark (seated, in center) of Ocean Springs is the center of attention as family and friends gather for a luncheon at LaFont, honoring the county's centenarians. The luncheon, sponsored by Jackson County Civic Action Inc. and hosted by LaFont, was held in conjunction with Centenarian Day. Attending were Billy

Knight (seated, left), executive director of Civic Action; Tommye Nelson (seated, right), coordinator of aging for the agency; Maude Endt (standing, left), and Ruth Endt, one of Mrs. Clark's daughters. Mrs. Clark was the only one of the county's four centenarians who was able to attend the luncheon, but all received floral tributes.



LOOKING BACK — Between them they have seen more than 200 years of life on the Mississippi Gulf Coast, and this summer, 105-year old Elisa Hannah (in bed in photo above) and 101-year old Minnie Wiggins (right), both of Moss Point, were honored for their staying power. The two were among four Jackson Countians honored by the president and the governor on Centenarian Day. With Mrs. Hannah is her caregiver and friend, Barbara Henderson; "Barbara has sort of adopted her" is the way one family member describes Ms. Henderson's relationship with Mrs. Hannah. Mrs. Wiggins is shown on the porch of her home; she works in her garden and keeps her home herself, still managing her own life after more than a century of living.



Clark
358

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Mrs. Clark

Clark
359

P. O. Box 2883
Tuscaloosa, AL
35403

12 May 1986

Lt. Col. Victor E. Clark, Jr.
14262 Southern Pines Drive
Dallas, Texas 75234

Dear Colonel Clark,

How very exciting to hear from you. Now, I have something else for which to thank Elizabeth Mills! Isn't she the most super person? She has come to my rescue many times, and always kindly and thoroughly. We are most fortunate to have her in Tuscaloosa. I took her a copy of your material, wish could prove relationship to her some way. That would be neat.

My husband and I have been "doing" genealogy for only three years. This will tell you right off that we still have much to do and learn. An aunt, now deceased, had found lot of information on my maternal side; therefore, I have been more concerned about searching the paternal, and my spouse's. When an application to an historical society came back, needing better proof on the maternal that Phoebe Clark and Phoebe Jefferson were one and the same, I turned to Elizabeth for her expertise. Of course, she did an excellent job of the research, culminating in an article for THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST. With this as my proof, I was accordingly accepted into the memberships of NSDAC and Colonial Dames XVII Century (was already in NSDAR through Phoebe's daughter Winifred m. Wm. Britton Meroney). No more has been done on these lines as we have been concentrating on the other 'unknown' lineages.

You have truly whetted my appetite, however, and I do wish to follow the Clark's origins as soon as possible. Thank you for sending the material on your line, and with the many similarities of names, location in N.C., etc. there is hope for the kinship somehow. I will write to Marcia H. Smith, also, I appreciate your giving the contact.

Enclosed is a copy of Phoebe and Alexander's chart, and A HUSBAND FOR PHOEBE JEFFERSON, all prepared by Elizabeth Mills, for you to keep. Do hope something will fit into your information.

We sold our house at 46 Cherokee Hills and moved to an apartment 23 April. This is part of the reason for the delay in answering. A new home is under construction, but should you need to write use the above listed P. O. Box. Should be able to give a permanent address in a couple of months.

Again, I am delighted to hear from you. Let's keep in touch.

Sincerely,

Mrs. Thomas P. Shumaker
Mrs. Thomas P. Shumaker

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
360

FAMILY GROUP No. _____ **Husband's Full Name** ALEXANDER CLARK

This Information Obtained From:

Husband's Data	Day	Month	Year	City, Town or Place	County or Province, etc.	State or Country	Add. Info. on Husband
1) Chatham Co. Court Minutes, 1774-1779; Col. Rec. of NC IX, 1027.	Birth	10	bef. 1743			VA or NC	
2) State Rec of NC, XXII, 365, 655.	Chr'nd						
	Mar.	14	ca 1769-1770				
	Death		1782		Chatham Co.	NC	
	Burial						

3) Laird & Jackson, Chatham Co. Deed Abstracts, 77. Places of Residence ⁶⁾ Edgecombe Co. NC, 1763-72; ¹⁻⁵⁾ Chatham Co. NC 1774-1782/3

4) Ibid., p. 76 Occupation planter* Church Affiliation Military Rec.

5) File 22.018, "Deeds, Bills of Sales, Inventories of Estates, 1782-94." Chatham Co., in NC State Arch., pp. 50, 86

6) Edgecombe Deed Bk C, 193, 459 Bk D, 4, 110-1; Bk B, 425

7) continued on reverse Compiler E.S. Mills, CG FASG

Address 107 Woodridge City, State Tuscaloosa, AL 35406

Date 1 April 1984

Other husbands, if any, No. (1) (2) etc. Make separate sheet for each mar.

1) j.p. 1774-79; 2) assemblyman 1777-8; 3) county clerk, 1780

His Father 11) William Clark Mother's Maiden Name 28) Winnifred Lucas

Wife's Full Maiden Name PHOEBE ¹⁴⁾ JEFFERSON (x)

Wife's Data Day Month Year City, Town or Place County or Province, etc. State or Country Add. Info. on Wife

Birth ²⁶⁾ ca 1748-1750 Lunenburg Co. VA

Chr'nd

Death ²⁷⁾ ca 1823-1830 ?Chatham Co. NC

Burial

Occupation if other than Housewife Church Affiliation

Her Father ¹⁴⁾ Feild Jefferson Mother's Maiden Name ¹⁴⁾ Mary Frances Robertson

Children's Names in Full (Arrange in order of birth) Children's Data Day Month Year City, Town or Place County or Province, etc. State or Country Add. Info. on Children

1 WINIFRED WEBB "Winnifred" Birth ¹⁵⁾ ca 1771 VA or NC 7) child Phoebe

Full Name of Spouse* Mar. ⁸⁾ ca 1789-1790 Chatham Co. NC Mott b. before

7-8) Dr. Joseph MOTT Death ¹³⁾ 4 Oct 1817 Caswell Co. NC 1794

12) Rev. Wm. Britton MERONEY Mon. ¹³⁾ ca 1794 Chatham Co. NC

2 11) "Fanny" Birth ¹⁴⁾ ca 1773 Edgecombe Co. NC

FRANCES ROBERTSON Mar. ⁸⁾ aft 1790

Full Name of Spouse* Burial

3 11) WILLIAM Birth ¹⁵⁾ 1775 Chatham Co. NC

Full Name of Spouse* Mar. ¹⁶⁾ 1797-1800 Chatham Co. NC

17) Susannah Death ¹⁸⁾ 1850-1852 Chatham Co. NC

Burial

4 11) ALEXANDER Birth ¹⁹⁾ ca 1780 Chatham Co. NC

Full Name of Spouse* Mar. ²⁰⁾ ca 1824

20) Nancy Death ²¹⁾ ca Dec 1826 ?Chatham Co. NC

Burial

5 11) JOHN Birth ²²⁾ ca 1782 Chatham Co. NC

Full Name of Spouse* Mar. ²³⁾ ca 1805 ?Chatham Co. NC

24) Rebecca Death ²⁴⁾ aft 1850 ?Chatham Co. NC

Burial

6 Birth

Full Name of Spouse* Mar.

Death

Burial

7 Birth

Full Name of Spouse* Mar.

Death

Burial

8 Birth

Full Name of Spouse* Mar.

Death

Burial

9 Birth

Full Name of Spouse* Mar.

Death

Burial

10 Birth

Full Name of Spouse* Mar.

Death

Burial

*If married more than once No. each mar. (1) (2) etc. and list in "Add. info. on children" column. Use reverse side for additional children, other notes, references or information.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
361

SOURCES - CONTINUED FROM REVERSE:

- 7) Chatham County Wills Inventories, Etc. 1782-1794, "NORTH CAROLINA JOURNAL OF GENEALOGY. 1794 Deed of Gift, Phoebe Clark to granddaughter Phebe Mott, dau. of Joseph Mott, dec'd of Cumberland County
- 8) 1790 Census, Chatham County
- 9) Clark's death between February 1782 and the end of 1783 means no child probably born after 1783.
- 10) Deed Book C, p. 193, Edgecombe County, NC (Alexander Clark is of legal age -- i.e. at least 21 -- to serve as witness)
- 11) Deed Book C, p. 289, Chatham County, NC
- 12) Tribute to Sarah Nelson Meroney Garner by Rev. Isaac Peebles, Enterprise, MS, 17 Apr 1893; see Elizabeth Shown Mills, CG, FASG, "A Husband for Phoebe Jefferson," (manuscript; attached).
- 13) W.A.V. Meroney and M.C. Macinnes, Ma/eroney Clan History (No place: privately printed, cal 1978-82), Unpaginated [pp. 156-157]. BETTER DOCUMENTATION NEEDED.
- 14) Mills, "Husband for Phoebe Jefferson." For data on Clark children see especially pp. 11-16.
- 15) 1850 Fed. Cens., Pop. Sch., p. 489, Lower Ret't, #722-722, Chatham Co., NC
- 16) Deed Book H, p. 360, Chatham, shows William's disposition of land without wife's consent (14 Feb 1797), indicating that he was not married as of that date. 1800 Fed. Cens, p. 155, Chatham Co., suggests that he had married by 1800, but had no children -- indicating a cal 1799-1800 marriage. 1810 Fed Cens., p. 216, shows 6 children born 1800-1810, again suggesting that marriage occurred cl 1800.
- 17) Deed Record P, p. 390, Chatham, and 1850 census, op. cit., identifies wife.
- 18) William was alive at 30 Sep 1850 census of county, op. cit., but dead by 1852; see William Clark File, 1852, Chatham County Estates Records (Loose Papers), NC Department of Archives, Raleigh.
- 19) Approximate year of birth based upon the 1801 sale of inherited land by Alexander, Jr., at which time he would have been at least 21. See also Mills, p. 14.
- 20) Deed Record O, p. 98; Deed Record U, p. 200; Deed Record Z, p. 182, Chatham Co.
- 21) Alexander Clark File 1782, Chatham County Estates Records, op. cit. also contains documents dealing with an Alexander Clark between cl 1818-Dec 1826, which appears to be Alexander, Jr.
- 22) Approximate year of birth based upon his 1803 sale of inherited land, at which time he would have been at least 21; see Deed Record N, pp. 210-11, Chatham.
- 23) Approximate year of birth based upon 1810 Chatham census, p. 201, showing 2 children under 10 in household.
- 24) Deed Record X, p. 331, Chatham.
- 25) 1850 Fed. Cens., Lower Reg't, p. 488, #707/707, Chatham Co.
- 26) Approximate year of birth based upon fact that Phoebe's mother died 1750 and Phoebe was youngest child in family.
- 27) Period of death calculated from Deed Record Z, p. 28, which shows Phoebe still alive on 8 May 1823 and on 1830 federal census of county which does not show Phoebe as a head-of-household or as an older resident in home of a living child.
- 28) Deed Book C, p. 93, Edgecombe Co., NC identifies wife of Wm. Clark as Winifred _____. Will of Willism Lucas, Will Book A, pp. 53-54, Chatham Co., identifies daughter Winifred Clark. It is NOT yet proven that Winifred Clark was mother of William's son, Alexander, and the 1805 death of Winifred's father suggests taht she may well have been too young to have borne a son Alex cal 1743.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark
362

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

Volume 29, Number 2

Whole Number 114

April-June, 1985

CONTENTS

George Harrison Sanford King, 1914-1985	82
A Husband for Phoebe Jefferson	
By <i>Elizabeth Shown Mills</i>	83
Hanover County, Virginia, 1800 Tax List	
(concluded)	105
James Cunningham of Western Virginia (concluded)	
By <i>Mary Harter</i>	109
John and Susannah Key of Old Amherst County,	
Virginia	
By <i>Betty Key</i> and <i>Marcus M. Key</i>	117
The Cheatham Family of Colonial Virginia	
(continued)	
By <i>Alberta Marjorie Dennstedt</i>	123
British Mercantile Claims, 1775-1803 (continued)	128
Joshua B. Smith Family Bible	
Contributed by <i>Col. John C. Bell</i>	139
Book Reviews	141
Queries	152
Additions and Corrections	160

The Virginia Genealogist (ISSN 0300-645X)

Editor: John Frederick Dorman

Published quarterly by John Frederick Dorman

Business address: Box 4883, Washington, D.C. 10008-0083

Copyright 1985, by John Frederick Dorman

Subscription rate: \$15.00 per year; single issue, \$5.00

All subscriptions begin with first issue of year

Second-class postage paid at Washington, D.C.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark
363

GEORGE HARRISON SANFORD KING
1914-1985

the death of George H. S. King on 29 March 1985 the genealogical community lost one of its leading figures. A lifelong resident of Fredericksburg, Va., interest in genealogy began as a child and he had been recognized as the leading authority on the family relationships of the residents along the Rappahannock and James rivers.

From the early 1930s when he assisted in bringing to the attention of the Virginia General Assembly the need for appropriations to restore deteriorating records, he has been active in promoting interest in hereditary genealogies and individuals in this work and had been most successful in his own contributions of funds for that purpose.

His long series "Copies of Extant Wills From Counties Where Records Have Been Destroyed", numerous articles in genealogical magazines and extensive assistance to authors of numerous books, as well as his own publications of the registers of St. Paul's Parish, King George County, and Overwharton Parish, Stafford County, the registers of Richmond County, and, most recently, the latest will book of King George County (which he was instrumental in returning to Virginia after an absence of over 100 years), made his name known, and his work appreciated, by thousands of researchers throughout the country.

He was elected a Fellow of the American Society of Genealogists in 1947, he also held offices in the Order of the Sons of the American Revolution, the Order of the Crown in America and the Descendants of Henry Fox and Anne West. A generous friend who was always willing to give advice on difficult problems encountered by others in genealogical research, he will be missed by all who knew him.

The Editor is solely responsible for the general printing, distribution and sale of this periodical. Neither the Editor nor *The Virginia Genealogist* assumes responsibility for errors expressed by contributors.

Virginia Genealogist will publish source material and accounts of the early generations of families of Virginia and West Virginia. Manuscripts which are submitted should be documented thoroughly and should be accompanied by return postage.

Proof of non-delivery of magazines must be made one month after the quarter they are dated if the magazine is to be replaced free of charge.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

A HUSBAND FOR PHOEBE JEFFERSON

By Elizabeth Shown Mills, C.G., F.A.S.G.
Tuscaloosa, Alabama

By a curious quirk of human nature, rather than Mother Nature, every American family of the surname Washington is related to George, all Adamses are of the family of John Quincy, and all Jeffersons are cousins of Thomas—at least as far as family traditions are concerned. Such traditions, if proven, add interest to a family history, but *until* and *unless* they can be substantiated the careful genealogist must treat these traditions with a healthy dose of skepticism.

Descendants of Alexander and Phoebe Clark, who settled in Chatham Co., N.C., shortly after its establishment in 1770, have such a tradition. Like most oral accounts, it has its variants—depending upon who relates it. All the accounts found in family files studied by this researcher¹ hold that Phoebe was by birth a Jefferson and that she was the daughter of Feild Jefferson, an uncle of the president. Some accounts state that she was born and reared in Albemarle Co., Va., where Alexander's father, William Clark, was a prominent planter as well as a friend and neighbor of the Jeffersons. Other family accounts hold that she was reared on Feild Jefferson's plantation, Oconeechee, on the Roanoke River in North Carolina, although she married Alexander Clark of Virginia at "Monticello," (or "Shadwell," as Monticello was first known), the home of her cousin Thomas.

As oral history, the family tradition can be traced back to the early decades of the 1900s and claims a specific continuity linking it to Phoebe herself. Among present-day descendants of the family, those in their sixties through eighties were told about Phoebe by their grandmother and great-grandmother, Mary Frances Garner Ross (born 1844, Mocksville, N.C.; died 1933, Laurel, Miss.). Mrs. Ross' mother, Sarah Nelson Meroney Garner (born 1808, N.C.; died 1893, Enterprise, Miss.) is said to have personally known her grandmother Phoebe Jefferson Clark (ca.1752-ca.1823-30). Additionally, one present-day descendant² possesses a small spoon of coin silver which was formerly the property of Mrs. Ross, was one of

¹ Family papers of Mrs. John Conley (Pearl Ross Moore) Merchant, 15 Gaywood Circle, Mountain Brook, Birmingham, Ala 35213 (died 7 Nov. 1982); Mrs. Earl C. (Edith Frances Moore) Sheldon, 1415 E. Lester, Tucson, Ariz. 85719; and Mrs. T. P. (Mildred Smith) Shumaker, 46 Cherokee Hills, Tuscaloosa, Ala. 35404.

² Present owner of the last known "Jefferson spoon"

Clark
364

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

a set of "several" left by Mrs. Garner, and was said to have been the property of Phoebe originally. This branch of the family, through the generations, has referred to the set as "the Jefferson spoons."

Written accounts of the tradition date back to 1893. Upon the death of Mrs. Garner in Clarke Co.; Miss., the Rev. Isaac L. Peebles penned the following tribute:

During the after midnight stillness just before the aurora of the second day of April 1893, Sister SARAH M. GARNER took her everlasting flight from earth's cares and woes to join the company of those beyond the skies who sing redeeming songs and say, "Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come." She was the daughter of a Presbyterian couple, the Rev. William B. and Mrs. Winnifred Meroney, being born to them in Chatham County, North Carolina, Sept. 10, 1808. Her Maternal grandmother was Phoebe Jefferson Clark, a first cousin of Thomas Jefferson, Third President of the United States and who was married in his home "Shadwell."

In early girlhood, Sister Garner joined the Presbyterian Church in which she remained a number of years. She was married to Mr. Lewis Hicks Garner, May 23, 1833. He was a leading member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, having filled various offices in the same. In 1844 they moved to Decatur [Mississippi] the shire-town of Newton County. While there Sister Garner joined the Methodist Episcopal Church South, in which she continued until her earthly career closed. In 1858 she and her husband left Decatur and moved to Enterprise, where they spent the rest of their days. Their wedlock was favored with five children only two of whom are still living, Mrs. Margaret A. Andrews and Mrs. Mary F. Ross. Her husband died October 14, 1888, and after his death she lived awhile with her daughter Mrs. Mary Ross and then the remainder of her life with her grandson, Mr. Joseph Willis whom she reared and to whom she was much devoted. It was his greatest pleasure to make her as comfortable and as happy as possible. In the early part of her history her health was quite precarious but as she approximated the meridian of life it gradually improved until even in her declension it could be truly said of her that she was a very healthy woman. After she had thoroughly regained her health it remained good until she received

is Mrs. Frank Clayton (Mildred Alice Moore) Albert, 1909-A Vestavia Garden Apts., Vestavia, Ala. 35216.

a fall off the doorsteps that wrecked her health and made her a sufferer for seven weeks and finally terminated her days in her eighty-fifth year. Had it not been for that fatal fall she likely would have attained her four score and ten years, if not more. During her prostration ever and anon her sufferings grew intense but she endeavoured to endure them patiently as a faithful follower of the blessed Saviour. She had a bright mind and the probability is that if she had been circumstances so as to have given its fullest liberty the world would have known more of her. She was a descendant not only of the prominent merely but of the brainy. As she was nearing her expiration she said to her loved ones who were anxiously watching her not to be troubled about her for she had to die anyhow but when the shadow began to gather around her and her eyes to grow dim she exclaimed, "My children! My children!" which imparted to them that she disliked to leave them for she had thus expressed herself to them before and in a short while she was where "The wicked cease from troubling and the weary are at rest,". Job 3:17.

She leaves two children, ten grandchildren, thirteen great grandchildren, and many friends to mourn her departure. But why should they mourn? for from what we have gathered concerning her we are led to believe that she has been borne from the earth into the unbroken light of God and is now experiencing true rest and uninterrupted joy. "Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints." Psalms 116:15. "Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord". Rev. 14:13.

Isaac L. Peebles, P.C.
Enterprise, Mississippi, April 17, 1893⁵

It is to be supposed, of course, that the Rev. Mr. Peebles' account of the life and antecedents of Mrs. Garner came from her two living children and-or his past conversations with the deceased. There is no reason to believe that he had, or sought, written evidence to support the statements he penned.

Attempts to document the variants of this family tradition have produced mixed results, as is generally the case when oral history is put to the test of documentary

3 Shumaker files. An unsuccessful attempt has been made to locate a published original of this tribute. A newspaper was published at Enterprise, 1886 to 1907 (Clark County Times) but there are no known extant copies prior to 1902.

Clark
365

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

86

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

evidence. Some elements of the family's genealogical account *can* be proven beyond reasonable doubt. Other elements are clearly wrong. Like most family stories, this one appears grounded in fact—although the passage of time has resulted in confusion of detail to one degree or another. As is also often the case, research to date has not yet yielded the ultimate record all researchers seek: a document clearly stating the filial relationship between one's ancestress and her father—that is, in this case, a document specifically saying that Phoebe Clark was indeed Phoebe Jefferson, daughter of Feild.

However, it is this researcher's opinion that this filial relationship *does* exist—in spite of the odds that prevail where families of "famous" names are concerned. This article attempts to provide an overview of the research to date, to provide a sketch of the known life of Phoebe Clark, and to summarize the arguments which may be made in support of the claim that she was indeed Feild Jefferson's daughter. Correspondence with other researchers who may have evidence to support or disprove this contention is invited.

The chain of genealogical relationships which connects present-day descendants with Phoebe and Alexander Clark has been satisfactorily proven.⁴ Family tradition regarding the identity of Alexander's father has similarly proved correct. Pertinent dates found in family records, for the five to seven generations that follow Phoebe and Alexander's daughter Winnifred, can be adequately substantiated through Meroney family Bible records, tombstone inscriptions, and public marriage records. Precise dates for both Winnifred and her parents still elude researchers. Records of the two marriages of Winnifred, *ca.*1790 and *ca.*1794, and the *ca.*1769-70 marriage of Alexander and Phoebe have not been located in the sketchy marriage records of early Virginia and North Carolina or in other sources.

In sum, family accounts have been exceptionally accurate with regard to all filial relationships and most vital statistics. With regard to the remaining dates, there have been found no *discrepancies* between tradition and documentable evidence in any of the generations which follow Phoebe and Alexander. Family accounts of this couple, however, have displayed the same sketchiness and inaccuracy in detail that generally prevail when such accounts are based upon handed-down-stories rather than public records or family records of quality. Yet, most such family traditions have at their core a germ of truth, and discrepancies between tradition and fact are more

⁴ Supporting evidence is to be found in Shumaker files.

A HUSBAND FOR PHOEBE JEFFERSON

87

commonly based upon the misinterpretation or confusion of detail by those who transmit the family story. Such is the case with the Jefferson-Clark family legend.

A review of published Jefferson family genealogies and primary source materials in the various counties in which Feild Jefferson resided immediately reveals problems with the family's interpretation of Phoebe Clark's life and origins:

1. Feild Jefferson did own a plantation called Occaneechee but it was situated in Virginia, not in North Carolina as one version of the tradition states. However, this confusion over the location of the Jefferson farm, in an era when few families bothered to research the details of ancestral accounts, is easily understood—given the fact that an Oconochee Creek did empty into the Roanoke River in North Carolina where this family line resided for three generations after Phoebe.

2. The family account which attributes Virginia origins to Phoebe would still seem to be in error if she were indeed the daughter of Feild. His residence was not in Albemarle where the president resided. Feild Jefferson and his brother Peter, father of President Thomas, (as was Feild and Peter's father, Thomas II) were born in the county of Henrico. When Goochland was created from Henrico in 1727, the family became part of the new county. Peter, but not Feild apparently, established himself in the portion of Goochland that became Albemarle in 1744, while Feild remained in the area of Goochland which eventually became Cumberland. About 1749 Feild removed his family to newly-created Lunenburg and acquired extensive landholdings in the portion of that county which eventually became Mecklenburg. It was in Lunenburg/Mecklenburg that Feild's farm, Oconeechee was situated, near the Roanoke. Again, however, it is easy to understand tradition's error, given the extent to which the Jefferson name is associated with Albemarle. One must also consider the fact that Phoebe, as an orphan in her teens, would have lived with other family

5 Researchers may wish to consult Landon C. Bell, *The Old Free State: A Contribution to the History of Lunenburg County and Southside Virginia* (2 v.; Richmond, 1927), v. 2, pp. 289-97, *Genealogies of Virginia Families From Tyler's Quarterly Historical and Genealogical Magazine* (4 v.; Baltimore, 1981), v. 2, pp. 441-65, and Annie Lash Jester and Martha Woodrooff Hiden, *Adventurers of Purse and Person, Virginia, 1607-1625* (2nd ed.; Richmond, 1964), p. 103, for accounts which specifically deal with the family of Feild Jefferson.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

88

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

members and the fact that her father's will mentions the ownership of an Albemarle plantation by Phoebe's brother John. The possibility that she might have spent time in Albemarle cannot be discounted.

The same review of Virginia literature reveals just as many points which superficially support family tradition:

1. Feild Jefferson certainly had a daughter named Phoebe. She is identified as such in the will that he drafted in 1762⁶ and is known to have been alive as late as 1767 when her brother John Jefferson conveyed to her a slave "by consent of Henry Delony her guardian."⁷ No known genealogy of the family accounts for Phoebe after this date or identifies a husband for her. Given the fact that her father Feild led a non-public life and the identity of his offspring should not have been household knowledge in the late 1800s, it might be argued that a Mississippi lady in 1893, who was "circumstanced so as to" have had a relatively limited education, should not have known that Feild Jefferson's daughter Phoebe was a first cousin of Thomas—unless Phoebe Clark of North Carolina had passed that fact to her offspring.

2. The same argument might be applied to the family belief that the ancestors of Alexander Clark were prominent neighbors of Phoebe's father Feild. Occaneechee Farm was situated near *Clarksville* in Mecklenburg Co., Va., and county records do reveal associations in the 1700s between the Jeffersons, their Farrar kin, and one family of Clarks. Whether this is the family to which Alexander belongs has not yet been established.

Documentable details of the lives of Phoebe Clark and her husband Alexander place them in circumstances that would not have been incompatible with a family such as the Jeffersons, nor are they incompatible with known details of the life of Phoebe Jefferson:

Alexander Clark first appears on record in Edgecombe Co., N.C., on 29 Dec. 1763, as a witness to a deed executed by his parents William and Winnifred Clark.⁸ It is presumed that he was of legal age by this time or that he would not have qualified as a witness. His

6 Mecklenburg Co., Va., Will Book 1, pp. 4 ff, proved 10 June 1765.

7 *Ibid.*, Deed Book 1, p. 330.

8 Identity of the father of Alexander is established through a 1784 donation of record in Chatham Co., N.C., in which William Clark, Sr., gave slaves and land to "Winny Webb Clark, Fanney Roberson Clark, William Clark, Alexander Clark, and John Clark, all the children of deceased Alexander Clark ... my son." No document

Clark
366

A HUSBAND FOR PHOEBE JEFFERSON

89

presence in Edgecombe can be further documented on 26 Jan. 1767; 4 July, 18 October and 7 Nov. 1768; and 25 Feb. 1772. While his father was a landowner of substance, owning nearly 1400 acres in Edgecombe, there is no indication that Alexander was himself a landowner there prior to a Feb. 1772 purchase of 260 acres from his father, and his occupancy of this land was shortlived. Alexander's absence from county records for extended periods, during which his father and other family members appeared regularly, suggests that he may not have been a permanent resident in the county prior to 1768 or probably 1772. No wife is mentioned for him in any of the Edgecombe records.

Four years after Chatham County was created from the vast expanses of North Carolina's Orange County (1774), Alexander first appears on record in Chatham as a justice on the Commission of Peace and a road overseer ("from the fork opposite to William Pettys to the Horse pen Lick Spring"); and in the eight remaining years of his life he served his fellow citizens in several important capacities. He remained on the Commission of Peace through 1779, took tax rolls of real estate within his jurisdiction, and served as security for such other Chatham County officials as its tax collector and its county treasurer. In Dec. 1777 he was appointed a member of North Carolina's House of Commons, filling the unexpired term of a friend (Miles Scurlock) who had resigned in order to accept the position of county clerk; and in the spring of 1778 he was elected of his own right to continue in the colonial assembly. An Aug. 1778 list of "Cloathing to be found by the different Companies in this County," held "Alexander Clark's Company" responsible for the collection of "5 hatts, 20 Linnen, 10 Cloth, 10

specifically identifies the mother of Alexander. She is presumed to be the Winnifred who is William's only known wife, and the fact that Alexander and Phoebe gave her name to their eldest daughter does support this supposition of maternity. See Chatham Co., N.C., Deed Book C, p. 289; Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Book C, p. 193, abstracted in Joseph W. Watson, *Abstracts of Early Deeds of Edgecombe County, North Carolina, 1759-1772* (New Bern, 1966), p. 153.

9 Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Book C, p. 459, Deed Book D, pp. 4, 110-11, 425, abstracted in Watson, *op. cit.*, pp. 200, 257, 272-73, 325; will of Robert Lowry, abstracted in Ruth Smith Williams and Margarette Glenn Griffin, *Abstracts of the Wills of Edgecombe County, North Carolina, 1733-1856* (Rocky Mount, N.C., 1956), pp. 215-16.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

90

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

pr Shoes [and] 10 pr. Stockings" for use by the revolutionary troops. By the fall of 1780 he had become the clerk of the Superior Court, one of the county's most influential public-service positions.¹⁰

Alexander's wife Phoebe, like most wives of that era, lived a life removed from the public eye. Prior to her husband's death, she appears on public record only on those occasions when he sold tracts of land and she was required to relinquish her dower rights. Since Alexander disposed of no land during his documentable presences in Edgecombe County, Phoebe is mentioned only in the records of Chatham. In Nov. 1774 the couple, now in Chatham, sold back to Alexander's father the land that Alexander had purchased from the father two years earlier. Phoebe affixed her "mark" to that (and subsequent) documents.¹¹

Upon Alexander's death in 1782, Phoebe assumed the administration of his estate and appears three times on record (1782, 1783 and 1785) in that capacity. When the aging William Clark made a donation to Phoebe and Alexander's children in 1784, he specified that the property would be (and already had been) "in the hands or custody" of both Phoebe and himself. At the auction of Alexander's estate in 1785 she purchased the two slaves offered for sale and most of the basic household and farm necessities, including a set of 8 pewter table spoons and another set of 6 tea spoons of higher quality (metal unspecified) that *might* be the "set of spoons of coined silver" which family tradition attributes to her—while such a speculation seems unprovable, there is at least no evidence yet of a contradictory nature.¹²

The widowed Phoebe did not remarry. The 1790 census of Chatham County, in the Hillsborough District, identifies her as a head of a household consisting of three

¹⁰ Marilyn Poe Laird and Vivian Poe Jackson, *Chatham County, North Carolina Court Minutes, 1774-1779* (n.p., n.d.), pp. 8, 21, 23, 28, 32, 34, 38, 43, 47, 50, 56, 67, 79; *The State Records of North Carolina*, v. 22, 1777-78 (Winston Salem, 1895), pp. 365, 655; *ibid.*, v. 23, Laws, 1715-1776 (Goldsboro, 1904), p. 993; Laird and Jackson, *Chatham County, North Carolina, Deeds, 1771-1782* (n.p., n.d.), p. 77.

¹¹ Laird and Jackson, *Chatham County, North Carolina, Deeds*, pp. 21, 79; Chatham Co., N.C., Deed Book C, p. 118, Deed Book P, p. 390.

¹² Chatham Co., N.C., Estate Records (Loose papers), Alexander Clark, 1783, file; Chatham Co., N.C., "Deeds, Bills of Sales, Inventories, of Estates, Wills, Etc.", p. 149b, both in North Carolina Department of Archives and History, Raleigh.

Clark
367

A HUSBAND FOR PHOEBE JEFFERSON

91

white males under 16 [her sons], two white females [herself and younger daughter], and five slaves; her elder daughter, Winnifred Webb Clark, resided in the same militia beat as the newly-wed wife of Dr. Joseph Mott. After the maturity of Phoebe's sons, the widow was more commonly enumerated in their households. In 1794 she conveyed title to a slave girl named Sally for "good will and Affection which I have and bear unto my Infant grand Daughter Phebe Mott daughter of Joseph Mott deceased." In 1808, she and son William, together with William's wife Susannah, sold Alexander's homestead on "Robertson Creek, beginning at mouth of Turkey Creek." Phoebe last appears on record 8 May 1823 when David Ausley of Chatham acknowledged that he had formerly sold to her a tract of some fifty acres adjoining himself, John Wesley Bynum and William Pyland, all of Chatham. No disposition of this land and no estate record for Phoebe has been found.¹³ Since she has not been located on the 1830 census either as head of a household or possibly as an older female in the home of a known child, and since she would have been approximately 80 years old in that year, it is presumed that she died 1823-1830.

Children born to Phoebe and Alexander were:

1. WINNIFRED WEBB CLARK, named at least in part for the wife of her paternal grandfather (and her presumed grandmother), Winnifred [maiden name unknown] Clark. Family tradition cites Winnifred's birth year as 1771; no documentary evidence has been found to substantiate this or any other date. She is the first child named in the donation made by her grandfather Clark in 1784¹⁴ and evidence does suggest that the grandfather cited them in chronological order, as will be seen.

Winnifred was married in 1790 (or shortly before) to Dr. Joseph Mott, to whom she bore one child Phoebe (family tradition identifies her as "Phoebe Jefferson Mott") before the doctor's death in 1794. In about that same year she remarried, taking for her second husband the Presbyterian minister William Britton Meroney, whose family had been neighbors of the Clarks in Chatham County.¹⁵

¹³ *Heads of Families at the First Census ... 1790 North Carolina* (Washington, 1908), p. 84; Chatham Co., N.C., 1800, 1810 and 1820 Federal censuses; Chatham Co., N.C., "Deeds, Bills of Sales, Inventories of Estates, Wills, and Etc.," p. 149b, North Carolina Department of Archives and History; Chatham Co., N.C., Deed Book M, p. 163, Deed Book Z, p. 28.

¹⁴ Chatham Co., N.C., Deed Book C, p. 289.

¹⁵ One William H. Meroney witnessed the 1794 deed of gift from Phoebe Clark to the infant Phoebe Mott according

Clark
368

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

92

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

Like many families headed by Protestant ministers of this era, the Meroneys were somewhat transient and relatively impecunious. They are known to have resided in Gates County, 1800, and Chatham County, 1810. It was in Caswell County that the Rev. Mr. Meroney died on 1 Aug. 1816 and was laid to rest in the Bethesda Presbyterian Church Cemetery near Reidsville. While he left the family little in the way of worldly goods, he did allegedly leave them rich advice in the form of a letter to his children. As published (without citation of source) in a recent Meroney family history, the letter reads in part:

I proceed to give you my last and best advice, fondly hoping that you will pay some respects to the words of a dying father; and that they will prove beneficial unto you in your progress through this world of trouble. [Extensive moral counsel follows.] Let me particularly exhort you to be kind and affectionate to your aged mother; and amidst all her sufferings and difficulties, remember she is still your mother, and has labored and toiled for you. Never suffer her to want, if in your power to prevent it.¹⁶

In Oct. 1816 the again-widowed Winnifred notified court officials in Caswell that her husband had died intestate and requested that three freeholders be appointed to "lay off and allot to her such part of the crop stock & provisions on hand ... as shall be sufficient for the support of herself and family for one year." Ill in health, according to the "letter" attributed to her husband, she did not long outlive him. A family chart published in the Meroney family history cites her date of death (without documentation) as 4 Oct. 1817; but this researcher has not been able to confirm that date. The Widow Meroney has not been found on the 1820 federal census; and in 1821, her youngest son "Philip Meroney orphan aged 11 years the sixth last June" was

to the clerk's rendition of the signature on the recorded deed. However, Meroney family records show that Philip DeLancy Meroney, the immigrant father of William Britton and his Chatham County neighbor in 1790, did not have a son or other relative in the county whose name was William H. It would appear that the clerk erred in transcribing the middle initial and the witness to the deed of gift was the Widow Mott's new husband (*Ibid.*; see also *Heads of Families* ... 1790, *North Carolina*, p. 84, and previously cited tribute to Sarah Nelson Meroney Garner.¹⁶ W. A. V. Meroney and M. C. Macinnes, *Meroney Clan History* (n.p., ca. 1978-82), unpaginated [5th page]. See also Gates Co., N.C., 1800 Federal census, p. 272;

A HUSBAND FOR PHOEBE JEFFERSON

93

bound to one Alexander McAlpin "to learn the art of a Taylor." The family chart which dates her death gives the birth date of her son as 5 June 1810, a date almost identical to the county probate records, a fact that lends credence to Winnifred's undocumented death date.¹⁷

2. FRANCES ROBERTSON CLARK, the second child of Alexander and Phoebe named in the 1784 donation (in which she, under the name "Fanny Roberson Clark," was given title to a slave girl, Lucy), appears to have been born *circa* 1773. There has been found no document naming her after 1784, although it is probable that she was the second female in her mother's household in 1790.

3. WILLIAM CLARK, the third child named in the donation, was born 1775 according to the 1850 federal census of Chatham County. This birth date, and his third-place position on the donation, conforms to the pattern created by the 1771 birth date attributed to the first alleged child of Phoebe and Alexander (i.e.: in an era when children were normally spaced every two years, a 1771 birth for a firstborn child would mean a 1775 birth date for the third sibling).

Under the terms of his grandfather's 1784 donation, William received a "Negro man Johnson," but unlike his brothers he did not additionally receive land from the elder Clark. It appears to have been assumed that, as the eldest son in his family, he would take over the plantation his father left, and two subsequent documents in which he disposed of that land (part of which he and his mother jointly sold) indicates that this presumption materialized.¹⁸

William was apparently married at the time of the 1800 enumeration of Chatham County, but no wife co-signed or relinquished dower rights at his 1801 sale of family land to a younger brother. The 1808 joint-sale which he made with mother Phoebe did carry the co-signature of wife Susannah. This is presumed to be the same Susannah who was named in his 1847 will and who was enumerated with him on the 1850 census. Her maiden name has not

Chatham Co., N.C., 1810 Federal census, p. 213; Bethesda Presbyterian Church Cemetery, "North Carolina Cemetery Inscriptions" (typescript; Works Progress Administration, n.d.), unpaginated, microfilm 314976, Genealogical Society of Utah.

¹⁷ Meroney, *op. cit.*, no page number; Caswell Co., N.C. Estate Records (Loose papers), William Meroney file, 1816, North Carolina State Archives; Katharine Kerr Kendall, *Caswell County, North Carolina Will Books, 1814-1843* (n.p., 1983), p. 54.

¹⁸ Chatham Co., N.C., Deed Book M, p. 163, Deed Book P, p. 390.

been identified. William died at Chatham between that enumeration (30 Sept. 1850) and the 1852 initiation of extensive proceedings in the probate of his estate.¹⁹

4. ALEXANDER CLARK, II, fourth child named in the 1784 donation, was apparently born between the 1775 birth of the third child and the ca.1782-83 birth of the fifth child. (The existence of only one child born in this interval suggests that at least one Clark child may have died in infancy and the noticeable omission of a child named for Phoebe's father—after the naming of Phoebe and Alexander's first-born son for Alexander's father—raises the question whether this child may have been a son named Feild.)

The 1800 census identifies Alexander as an apparently wed head of household, aged 10-16 (which age is surely in error since it would place his birth at least two years after his father's death), and he has not been found on the 1810 enumeration of Chatham nor has he been identified as one of the numerous Alexander Clarks on censuses elsewhere in that year. It might be presumed that he had had just come of age in Oct. 1801 when his older brother William deeded to him a tract of family land; if so, this would place his birth at ca.1780.²⁰

The recipient of a "Negro boy Edom" who was "to be his property at seventeen years of age," as well as 400 acres of his grandfather Clark's land "near the Old Chappell," Alexander additionally purchased some 40 acres of his father's plantation from his brother William in 1801. However, he did not remain a Chatham County farmer. After disposing of his family holdings in 1805-1806 (under the signature "A. Clark") he disappears for the most part from Chatham County records. He seems to be the same Alexander who, together with Nancy Clark and other Henderson heirs, executed a Chatham County conveyance in May 1824. In the "loose paper" estate file for his father in the State Archives at Raleigh there is found a bill of account drawn against the estate of "Alexander Clark, dec'd." by one John Newlin before a justice of the peace in Orange Co., N.C. Entries date from 1816 through 21 Dec. 1826, one of which places the deceased in "Pittsborough," Chatham County, in Feb. 1822. It is believed that this Alexander who died late in 1826

19 *Ibid.*; Chatham Co., N.C., 1800 Federal census, p. 155; 1850 Federal census, Lower Reg't., p. 489, family 722-722; Chatham Co., N.C., Estate Records (Loose papers), William Clark file, 1852, North Carolina State Archives.

20 Chatham Co., N.C., 1800 Federal census, p. 152; Chatham Co., N.C., Deed Book M, p. 163.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark
369

is the son of Phoebe and Alexander, Sr.²¹

5. JOHN CLARK, the last child named in the 1784 donation to the children of Phoebe and Alexander, was born 1784 according to the 1850 census. However, since his father's death occurred in 1782 (late 1782, apparently), a posthumous birth for John would place that birthdate no later than mid-1783, while his sale of part of his inheritance on 17 Nov. 1803 suggests that he had just come of age at that time; 1782 would be a more probable birth year. Under the terms of his grandfather's donation John received one "negro boy Peter," together with 200 acres adjoining "a tract entered by the deceased Alexander Clark ... adjoining John Ramsey's line," and with all appurtenances, negroes, etc., belonging to the plantation. Due to the vicissitudes of life, however, he was to part with most of this, beginning with that 1803 sale of his grandfather's land. The 30 Nov. 1850 enumeration of his neighborhood portrays him as a widowed farmer, claiming an estate valued at only \$75, who lived with and among his offspring.²²

The records which document the foregoing sketch of the family of Phoebe and Alexander Clark also document a series of important parallels between Phoebe Clark and Phoebe Jefferson and serve as the basis for this researcher's conclusion that the two Phoebes are one and the same:

MAJOR CONSIDERATIONS:

1. An association can be proven between Alexander Clark and one John Jefferson who is believed to be Phoebe's brother John, as evidenced by the following document:

John Perritt and wife, Agnes (x) Perritt, of Pitt Co., N.C. to William Clark of Edgecombe Co., Nov. 7, 1768, for £50 Proc. money a tract of 700 acres on the north bank of Maple Swamp, adjoining Henry Horn's old line, Lewis Perritt, John Perritt, and Job Bass. Wit: Alexander Clark, Jno. Jefferson, Wm. Costillo Hill.²³

John Perritt and wife Agnes (x) Perritt, of Pitt Co., N.C. to William Clark of Edgecombe Co., Nov. 7,

21 Chatham Co., N.C., Deed Book O, p. 98, Deed Book U, p. 200, Deed Book Z, p. 182; Alexander Clark Estate file, 1782, Chatham Co., N.C., Estate Records (Loose papers), North Carolina State Archives.

22 Chatham Co., N.C., Deed Book N, pp. 210-11; Chatham Co., N.C., 1850 Federal census, Lower Reg't., p. 488, family 707-707.

23 Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Book D, p. 110, abstracted in Watson, *op. cit.*, pp. 272-73. Italics supplied.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

96

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

1768, for £17 10s. Proc. money a tract of 260 acres on Maple Swamp and Bay Branch adjoining Job Bass. Wit: Jno. Jefferson, Alexander Clark, William Costilo Hill.²⁴

The recorded deeds from which the above abstracts are taken are only clerk's copies; they do not offer for study the actual signatures of "Jno. Jefferson." Similarly, all the Virginia documents found on Phoebe's brother John also do not provide an original signature. However, it is noted that both Johns habitually signed with the abbreviation of their/his given name(s)—i.e.: Jno.

2. Again in 1770, there is found in the Edgecombe Co., N.C., neighborhood of William Clark another Jefferson by the name of one of Phoebe's brothers, Thomas. It also can be established that this Thomas Jefferson and Alexander Clark had associates in common:

William (W) Byrd (Bird) of Bute Co., N.C. to Jacob Sessums of Edgecombe Co., Nov. 26, 1770, for 96/6/8 Proc. money two tracts of land in Edgecombe Co.:

(1) 100 acres on Maple Swamp near Fishing Creek, it being part of a tract granted by patent to James Moore on April 3, 1730; (2) 200 acres lying on the west side of Maple Swamp adjoining George Stevenson, William Price, and Lewis Perritt, it being part of a tract granted to John Scott bearing date Aug. 10, 1762. Wit: Thos. Jefferson, Is'c Sessums, Solomon Sessums.²⁵

Not only do these abstracts reveal that Thomas Jefferson's associate (be he Byrd or Sessums) lived along Maple Swamp, as did Alexander's father (and later Alexander), but a contemporary deed dated in Jan. 1767 identifies Alexander Clark as a witness to another purchase of land by the same Jacob Sessums who is affiliated with Thomas Jefferson in the conveyance above.²⁶ Again, it is noted that the Edgecombe signature of this Thomas Jefferson, like those of Phoebe's brother Thomas appearing on Mecklenburg records, uses the abbreviated form of the first name rather than a signature with the name spelled in full.

3. With regard to both the Thomas (Thos.) Jefferson and the John (Jno.) Jefferson above, it should be noted that neither were residents of Edgecombe County and either has been found yet in any other North Carolina document. It appears in both cases that they were in his colony temporarily—either on business or for a

²⁴ *Ibid.*

²⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 302, citing Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Book D, p. 284.

²⁶ *Ibid.*, p. 200, citing Edgecombe Co., N.C., Deed Book C, p. 459.

A HUSBAND FOR PHOEBE JEFFERSON

97

visit. If so, with whom? The fact that on both occasions their visit took them into the Clark neighborhood and, in the case of John, physically in the presence of Alexander Clark, is surely significant.

4. It can be shown that both Phoebe Jefferson and Phoebe Clark were in possession of a female Negro slave who bore a name that was highly unusual among females—Frank. In both instances, the name of the slave is written on the recorded copy (the document closest to the original that is known to exist in each case) with extreme legibility, removing the possibility that the name is being misread out of a misguided eagerness to "prove one's point"; in neither case might the name be *Frankie* or some other more common diminutive for the female name Frances. Consider:

... I, John Jefferson of the County of Mecklenburg have bargained and sold unto Phebee Jefferson by consent of Henry Delony her guardian one Negroe girl named Frank for the sum of Forty pounds. ... s/ Jno. Jefferson. Witnesses: Thomas Feild, Thomas (x) Gadd; John (x) Thomson. Drawn: no date. Proven: 9 Feb. 1767, Mecklenburg, by John Jefferson.²⁷

Upon the death of Phoebe Clark's husband Alexander, in 1782, an inventory taken of his estate showed that the couple owned "6 Negros, 4 fellows & 2 wenchies." Names were given for none of the six. By the time that the estate was auctioned in 1785 to effect its settlement, there remained only two slaves belonging to the estate, males James and Mentos, both of whom were purchased by Widow Phoebe. Extant records from the estate do not account for the disposition of the "missing" slaves—two men and two women—in the intervening years.

One common explanation in such cases was that they had been mortgaged by the deceased and were subsequently claimed by a creditor, or otherwise used to clear a debt left by the deceased. There is not known to exist any schedule of debts, accounts or notes left by the late Alexander, but the body of documents existing for him indicates that his financial health, at the time of his death, was not good. His family was left in straitened circumstances, occupying a house and farm that were sparsely furnished even for that era.²⁸

Meanwhile, two months before the auction, Alexander's father executed the previously mentioned deed of gift to "the children of deceased Alexander Clark ... my son." The donation consisted of the outright conveyance of

²⁷ Mecklenburg Co., Va., Deed Book 1, p. 330.

²⁸ Chatham Co., N.C., Estate Records (Loose papers), Alexander Clark, 1782, file, North Carolina State Archives.

Clark
370

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

98

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

four slaves—two males and two females—as well as the future promise of one other slave to become the property of one son when he reached the age of 17 and the donation to the sons of two plantations. The grandfather William concluded with the statement that the above property was at that time "In the hands or custody of the said William Clark Senr. and Phebey Clark, mother to the aforesaid children."

It may be reasonably expected that Clark's two sizable plantations would not already be "in the hands" of Phoebe, who as a young widow with small infants would have had her hands full caring for the struggling plantation her husband left. The property that *would* more likely have been "in her hands or custody" would have been the slaves—particularly the two men and two women who were given immediately to her children—and the most logical reason for her already having custody of those slaves would be that they were the "missing" two men and women that were her and Alexander's property prior to his death.

It is the conclusion of this researcher, based upon experience with numerous similar situations in which more clarified documentation exists, that:

a. After the death of Alexander, his father acquired title to the "missing" four slaves in exchange for clearing incumbrances faced by his grandchildren and their mother.

b. To assist the family of his late son in its economic struggle he let those four slaves remain with them.

c. By executing the 1784 donation, he returned to his son's offspring the title to those slaves.

In light of the above facts and conclusions *it is most important to note that the first of the four slaves conveyed was "a negro wench FRANK."*

As a further test of the hypothesis that the "Negro girl Frank," acquired by Phoebe Jefferson in 1767, might be the same "negro wench Frank" in the custody of Phoebe Clark 14 years later, an effort has been made to establish statistically the commonness/uncommonness of this name among contemporary female slaves of both the Lunenburg/Mecklenburg area of Virginia and the Chatham County area of North Carolina. A sampling of fifty documents dealing with slaves, in each of the geographical areas for the relevant time period, revealed a number of slave names used repetitively—some in only a handful of cases, some in a relatively large number of cases—but *no other female slave named Frank was found in this sampling in either state.*

5. Naming patterns within the Jefferson family of Virginia favored the use of family names as given names as well as the more common repetition of first names

CLARK
371

A HUSBAND FOR PHOEBE JEFFERSON

99

through several generations. For example, two of Phoebe Jefferson's brothers were named Peter Feild and John Robertson—Feild being the family name of their paternal grandmother (Mary Feild) as well as their father's first name; Robertson being the family name of their, and Phoebe's, mother (Mary Frances Robertson).

The same pattern existed in the family of Phoebe and Alexander Clark. The fact certainly does exist that a number of their contemporary families (though probably not the majority) followed this same custom. However, the element that is important to this research problem is that *Jefferson family names are used as middle names within the Clark family.* As previously shown, the eldest daughter of Phoebe and Alexander was named Winnifred Webb for Alexander's mother. The second daughter was named *Frances Robertson.* Is it only by coincidence that this is the name of Phoebe Jefferson's mother? It is also noted that Phoebe Clark used the nickname Fanny for her daughter Frances Robertson—while in the Jefferson family all of the females named Frances were routinely called Fanny (including Phoebe Jefferson's sister Frances who married the previously mentioned guardian of Phoebe, Henry Delony).

There also exists for consideration the family tradition that Phoebe Clark's granddaughter, the previously mentioned Phoebe Mott, was actually named Phoebe Jefferson Mott and the fact that Phoebe Jefferson Mott's half-brother, John Alexander Meroney, named his first son Thomas Jefferson. (While this latter name was quite common in this era—many families named sons after President Jefferson—it is important to note that *all* other names which John Alexander gave to his six children were, without exception, family names.)²⁹

6. It also can be proven that Phoebe Clark and her offspring, in Chatham Co., N.C., were neighbors—and intermarried with—Jefferson kin. According to studies of the Virginia Jeffersons and Farrars, Phoebe Jefferson's uncle George Farrar (husband of Judith Jefferson) had nephews Peter and Joseph Farrar (sons of John Farrar). In the 1790s these nephews relocated in Chatham—not merely in the same county with Phoebe and her sons, but as near neighbors. A Farrar grandson subsequently married Phoebe's granddaughter Mary Clark, daughter of William.³⁰

29 Meroney and Macinnes, *op. cit.*, [pp. 163, 165].

30 Landon C. Bell, "Judith Jefferson's Husband," *William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine*, ser. 2, v. 11, p. 224, discredits the earlier theory that Judith Jefferson was married to one William Farrar and effectively proves her husband to be George, son of Maj.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

100

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

SECONDARY CONSIDERATIONS:

1. There has also been noted, after the marriage of Phoebe and Alexander, the introduction of Clark named into the family of Phoebe Jefferson. For example, in 1779 a son born to Peterfeild Jefferson (Phoebe's brother) was given the name *Alexander*—a name that has not been found among earlier members of this Jefferson family. Similarly, the name "Winny"—the nickname which Phoebe used for her first daughter—was introduced in that same period into the slave household of Phoebe Jefferson's guardian Henry Deloney and his son Henry, Jr.³¹ There is also observed among Clark slaves the presence of names prominent in the Jefferson and Farrar families, for example the previously mentioned slave Peter.

2. Henry Delony, Sr., Phoebe Jefferson's Virginia guardian at the time that Alexander Clark of Edgecombe Co., N.C., took a wife named Phoebe, appears to have connections of his own to Edgecombe. The origins of Henry and the other Lunenburg Delonys (variously spelled Delone, Deloney) have never been determined. Henry first appeared in Lunenburg in 1746, the year the county was created. Landon C. Bell "supposes" (admittedly without proof) that he was the son of Lewis Delony, one of the first justices of that county. (It is possibly significant to note that Henry does not appear to have given the name Lewis to any of his sons—although he did give to one of them the name Edward, a name that is significant to this research problem.) Henry is also known to have taken, as his first wife, Frances Jefferson, a daughter of Feild—although Bell appears to have been unaware of this union. Upon the death of Frances, which occurred about 1752 according to the Mecklenburg County genealogist Katherine B. Elliott, Delony entered into a

William Farrar. See also "Notes From the Records of Albemarle County," *The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, v. 26, p. 318, and "The Farrar Family," *The Virginia Magazine* . . . , v. 7, p. 427, and v. 9, p. 324, for additional relevant data on the Virginia Farrars. Much North Carolina data of use is to be found in such sources as 1800-1850 federal censuses, population schedules, Chatham Co., N.C., extensive Farrar-Clark entries; Chatham Co., N.C., Probate Book A, pp. 38 and ff, 67 and ff; William Clark file, 1852, Chatham Co., N.C., Estates Records (Loose papers) North Carolina State Archives.

31 Jefferson Family Bible, in "Jefferson," *Genealogies of Virginia Families from Tyler's Quarterly Historical Magazine*, v. 2, pp. 452-55; Mecklenburg Co., Va., Will Book 3, p. 407.

Clark
372

A HUSBAND FOR PHOEBE JEFFERSON

101

marriage with the widowed Rebecca Brbadnax Walker of Brunswick. At the time that Phoebe Jefferson became Delony's ward, it was Rebecca who was Delony's wife rather than Phoebe's sister Frances.

Documentary evidence found to date only scantily covers the Virginia activities of Delony prior to 1753. Meanwhile, one Henry Delony/Delone/Deelon/Dulon appears on scattered records in the colony of North Carolina. In one instance, he appears in the same county in which an earlier *Edward Delone* had been granted a tract of land in 1739—and that county was Edgecombe, where Phoebe and Alexander Clark first resided. Moreover, the land grant made to Edward Delone in Edgecombe was on Fishing Creek where Alexander's father, William, entered his own land and where Thomas and John Jefferson later appeared contemporaneously with Alexander and Phoebe as witnesses to deeds executed by William Clark and his neighbors. No other Delonys have been found in colonial North Carolina and none have yet been found after 1752. Most of the 1741-52 appearances of the name Henry Delony are in counties which adjoined Edgecombe—particularly Bertie and Chowan.³²

It may be correctly concluded that the Henry Delony references that have been found in North Carolina prior to (but not yet after) 1753 refer to a single individual, and if it may be concluded that he is the same individual who after 1753 appears regularly and prominently in Lunenburg (this being the same Henry Delony who was guardian of Phoebe Jefferson), then there may be found in this man another geographical link between Phoebe Jefferson of Lunenburg/Mecklenburg and Phoebe Clark of Edgecombe/Chatham.

32 Landon C. Bell, *Cumberland Parish, Lunenburg County, Virginia, 1746-1816; Vestry Book, 1746-1816* (Richmond, 1930), pp. 201-02. Bell, however, was not aware of the Delony-Jefferson marriage and erroneously identified Delony's daughter by Frances Jefferson as a daughter of Rebecca Broadnax Walker. For additional documentation of this daughter's maternity, see will of Feild Jefferson (Mecklenburg Co., Va., Will Book 1, p. 4). Virginia material on Henry Delony can be found in Katherine B. Elliott, *Early Settlers of Lunenburg County, Virginia* (2 v.; South Hill, Va., 1964), v. 1, p. 106; v. 2, pp. 42, 64, 103, 165; Bell, *Cumberland Parish*, p. 503; "Brunswick County Marriage Bonds," *William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine*, ser. 1, v. 20, p. 197; and the numerous volumes of extant county records in Lunenburg and Mecklenburg as well as in the parent counties of Brunswick and Surry where Lewis Delony first

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

102

THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST

3. Still another family name which appears to provide a circumstantial link between Phoebe Jefferson of Lunenburg and Phoebe Clark of Chatham is Robertson. It will be recalled that the mother of Phoebe Jefferson was Mary Frances Robertson. No genealogist has yet succeeded in identifying her birth family, to the knowledge of this researcher. The following may be merely coincidental, but certainly it raises a germane point for further study:

a. When the Clarks first moved to Chatham County they chose to settle on *Robertson Creek*—first purchasing 127 acres from Thomas and Elizabeth Robertson—and Phoebe and her children remained neighbors to this family of Robertsons at least through 1808.³³

b. The Farrar cousins of Phoebe Jefferson, who also moved to Chatham, married into this same Robertson family.³⁴ Given the family's proclivity for in-group marriage, the probability of these Robertsons being related to Mary Frances Robertson, wife of Feild, should be considered.

4. A final piece of "evidence" of a now-undocumentable nature, is possibly worth a measure of consideration. In the Clark-Meroney family files studied by this researcher, there appear notes from correspondence conducted in the early 1920s between Mrs. William James (Katherine Meroney) Morphy⁵, Germantown, Pa. (John Swift Meroney⁴, John Alexander Meroney³, Winnifred Webb Clark², Phoebe Jefferson Clark¹) and Miss Esther Alice Meikleham of

resided. For referenced North Carolina Delony data see Margaret M. Hofmann, *Colony of North Carolina, Abstracts of Land Patents*, v. 1 (Weldon, 1982), #3947; Hofmann, *Abstracts of Deeds: Edgecombe Precinct, Edgecombe County, North Carolina, 1732 through 1758* (Weldon, 1969), p. 82; "Bertie County: Inven., Sales, & Divs., 1727-1744," *Journal of North Carolina Genealogy*, v. 9, p. 1184; "North Carolina Administrator's Bonds, 1680-1778," *ibid.*, v. 20, p. 2985; "Photocopy of North Carolina's Oldest Extant Marriage Bond," *The North Carolinian*, v. 2, Dec. 1956, no page number. It should be noted that the editor of this last source read Delony's name as "DeLon" and indexed it as such—although the photocopy does reveal the presence of a somewhat disjointed "y" at the end of the name. Other editors-abstracters seem to have had similar problems in deciphering his signature or name, as for example Hofmann's Edgecombe deed abstract which renders his name as "Henry Deelon/Dulon (?)"

33 Laird and Jackson, *Chatham County Minutes*, p. 28; Laird and Jackson, *Chatham County Deeds*, p. 375; Chatham Co., N.C., Deed Book M, p. 163, Deed Book P, p. 390.

34 Chatham Co., N.C., Will Book A, p. 38.

Clark
373

A HUSBAND FOR PHOEBE JEFFERSON

103

Lindale, Ga., a great-granddaughter of President Thomas Jefferson. One typescript, labelled "Copy of record sent to Mrs. William James Morphy by her Kinswoman Miss Esther Alice Meckleham," provides the typically (for that period) undocumented overview of the "Feild or Feild" family and the Randolph family (from which Miss Meikelham descended although Mrs. Morphy did not) and concludes with a sketch of the family of Feild Jefferson which identifies Feild's daughter Phoebe as the wife of Alexander Clark; and the latter's father William is described therein as a friend and adjoining landholder of the Jeffersons. From the manner in which this typescript is presented, it is impossible to determine exactly what words were used by Miss Meikleham, what paraphrasing has taken place, and to what extent the typescript might interject someone else's opinion. The inference, however, is that Thomas Jefferson's great-granddaughter acknowledged the fact that Phoebe Clark was indeed her great-grandfather's first cousin.

Any filial relationship "established" by genealogists is subject to doubt. Even so-called "original" documents which specifically state relationships may be in error. According to the noted attorney/genealogist, Noel C. Stevenson, J.D., F.A.S.G., "insofar as genealogical research is concerned, 'absolute proof' or 'conclusive proof' of ancestry is not possible. ... instead ancestry may be established according to a 'preponderance or greater weight of the evidence.'"³⁵

In short, the best that any family researcher can do is to attempt to locate every shred of evidence possible, and, ultimately, to base a decision upon the preponderance of that evidence. In doing so, he must "build a case" to support each link in the chain of relationships that he reconstructs—in the same manner as a lawyer who must convince or dissuade a judge and jury—and the evidence upon which that case is built may range from substantive to circumstantial. Genealogical relationships "established" in this manner will, in many instances, withstand all future tests of scholarship. Others may be proven invalid as more documents become available for research and more sophisticated methods of exploiting and linking genealogical data are developed.

Given these existing limitations, it is the opinion of this researcher that the preponderance of evidence known to exist at this point in time weighs heavily in favor of one conclusion: Phoebe Clark, wife of Alexander

35 Noel C. Stevenson, *Genealogical Evidence: A Guide to the Standard of Proof Relating to Pedigrees, Ancestry, Heirship and Family History* (Laguna Hills, Calif., 1979), p. 182.

Clark of Edgecombe and Chatham cos., N.C., appears to be the identical person as Phoebe Jefferson, daughter of Feild Jefferson of Lunenburg and Mecklenburg cos., Va. It is also hoped that other interested researchers will view this present argument as a challenge and will attempt to develop a case—whether it prove to be supportive or contradictory—that can be based upon more substantive and less circumstantial evidence than that found to date.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

HANOVER COUNTY, VIRGINIA

1800 TAX LIST

(Continued from V. 29, p. 20)

District of Edmund James

In the following entries, if one number appears after the name it is the number of white male tithables. The second number is the horses owned, and the third and fourth, if given, are the number of slaves over sixteen and the number aged between twelve and sixteen.

McGriger, Alexander 2-1-1-0	Mallory, Billey 1
ordinary license	Morring, John 1-2
Muncus, Francis 1-4-2-1	Mason, William 1-2
Meadows, Richard (free	Mitchel, Garland 1-3-2-0
Negro) 1	Magee, John 2-1
Martin, Zachariah 1-1	McClurg, James 1-6-11-3
Mallory, William Senr.	Mills, Nicholas (estate)
1-2-2-0	2-7-10-1 1 stud horse
Mallory, John Senr. 2-2	Moorman, Clark 2-3
Mallory, David 3-3	1 2-wheel carriage
Mallory, William Jur. 1-1	McCook, Neal 1-1
Mallory, Robert (son D.)	Morris, William 1-16-26-
1-2	Moody, Samuel 1-4-3-1
Mallory, Lydia 1-4-4-2	Moore, James 1
McNemar, William 2-5-4-0	Minor, William 1-7-8-2
Mallory, John Jur. 1-1	Martin, Mitchel 1-3
Matthiss, James 2-4-2-2	Meeks, Nelson 1-1
Maddox, John W. 2-3	Mann, James (free Negro)
Maddox, Thomas 1	1
Mallory, John (son Teshia	Norvell, James D. 1-1
[?]) 1-2	Nelson, William (Colo.)
Mills, Charles Senr. 2-6-3-0	1-9-13-2 1 stud horse
Mills, Francis 2-1-1-1	Nelson, Lucy 1-7-10-3
Mills, Robert Senr. 3-5-3-1	Nelson, Hugh 0-5-10-2
Mills, Robert Jur. 1 stud	Nelson, Thomas (Major)
horse	1-10-12-4
Minor, Dabney Est. 1-2-4-2	Netherland, Abram 1-3-3-
Mallory, Thomas (son D.)	Nelson, William (son J.)
1-1	1-5-4-2
Maxfield, Richard 1-1	Nowel, Frances 0-4-4-0
Mallory, Thomson 1-4-5-0	Nelson, Thomas (son J.)
Mallory, Henry H. 1-4	1-1-0-1
Moore, John S. 1-7-8-0	Nelson, Nathaniel Estate
1 coach	1-12-23-6
Mallory, Charles 1-2-0-1	Nelson, Francis 1-7-13-2
Mosby, Samuel 0-4-5-1	Nelson, James 1-4-8-1

clark
375

Queries

Reader posts \$150 reward for information on Clark ancestor and sends photo query on Simmons forebear

**BISHOP - CLARK - DEES - EASTERLING - FOARD - FORT
PUTMAN - PUTNAM - RODGERS - SIMMONS - TUCKER
WELLS**

3.4.P1

Readers, I still have not heard from anyone regarding Elliott Alexander CLARK b 1779 NC, and wife MARY b SC. This man appeared in Jackson Co MS ca 1840 and was listed on tax rolls with 1,000 acres of land. He must have robbed a bank, inherited, or sold extensive property wherever he came from. I still offer \$150.00 for information that leads me to proof of the origins of this man, and his wife's maiden name.

Would like to contact anyone descending from the family of Zachariah WELLS and his wife Elizabeth, members of Jerusalem Evangelical Lutheran Church of Ebenezer, GA, near Savannah. His son Henry moved to Jackson Co MS by 1820 and had several children, among whom were Teresa (Foster) Isaac, and John. Any information about this family is appreciated.

I need to know about Henry P. FOARD, 1834-1874, buried in "lost" cemetery on creek about a mile from my house along with other kin — DEES, FORT, EASTERLING and CARR. I will exchange info on this cemetery with anyone interested.

Dade SIMMONS was the father of Florence E., wife of Jefferson Dee RODGERS of Alachua Co FL. Other children were Mattie (Martha) Virginia, and Rhoda. Dade SIMMONS' 1st wife's name is unknown; it might have been Nancy CLARK. He is said to have remarried and had Fanny who m John BISHOP; Cora who m Brently TUCKER; Alice who m Brazil TUCKER; Ila who m Mack PUTNAM (or PUTMAN); and Affie, who never married.

I am enclosing a photo of Dade SIMMONS, center; Affie SIMMONS; and prob Rhoda SIMMONS. RODGERS kin said they remember going to Live Oak, FL to visit cousins. I cannot find this man in any census. HELP!

Betty Clark Rodgers, 12401 Fort's Lake Road, Pascagoula MS 39581

3.4.P1



NELSON - NELLSON

3.4.41

I wish to hear from anyone that might be researching or have any knowledge of Noah NELLSON/NELSON b 1777 SC, d bef 1860 in or near Spring Place, Murray Co GA. His wife Celia (maiden name unkn.) b 1784 SC, was head of household in Murray Co GA 1860 census with post office given as Rock Creek, GA. In this h/h were three children, evidently grandchildren, named Issac M., Noah D. and Butler. My most important question is, to whom do these children belong? Noah's and Celia's children included Shannon, with wife Nancy, always living near Noah and Shannon were both carpenters. There were also two daughters in Noah's h/h, named Cammeller (Camelia)

and Tabitha. Thanks for your help.

**Billie Jean Nelson, 1015 W. Nelson St.,
Denison TX 75020**

3.4.41

**BIRCHFIELD - FERGERSON
FERGUSON - LEATHERWOOD
WALKER**

3.4.42

Samuel LEATHERWOOD b 1782 Haywood Co NC, d 1862 Cherokee Co NC. He had two wives, Salonia BIRCHFIELD and Elizabeth FERGERSON (or FERGERSON). I am looking for the dates of these marriages in order to determine the parentage of Samuel's children.

Samuel's son John was born 1820. His family is shown in the 1860 census for Gilmer Co GA. He is not shown in 1870

census, although the rest of the family is listed. Was he dead by then? If so, when?

John's wife was Thursa ??? What was her maiden name and when and where did they marry? When did she die and where? She did not move to OK with the rest of the family some time bef 1896.

Samuel's other children were William, Nicholas, Elizabeth, Eliza Susan, Reuben, Samuel, Lucinda and Annie.

Samuel was the son of Edward LEATHERWOOD and Elizabeth WALKER.

Any info on LEATHERWOODs other than those listed above is appreciated.

**Blair Leatherwood 6010 Machado Way
Sacramento CA 95822 (916) 424-1071**
3.4.42

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
376

CLARKE - MORRIS - Mrs. L.G. Bradley, 1311 Lead Ave.
Albuquerque, N.M. 87102 asks for information on RICE
whose parents were JESSE CLARKE and MARY
MORRIS, who m. in Greene Co., Ga.
Ann was named in the will of her grandfather SIMON
who d. 9-1834 in Taliaferro Co., Ga. Apparently
her (Molly) had died, and perhaps also father
Whom did Rice Ann marry, and when? Who were her
children?

FAMILY PIEZERS - 7 - April 11, 1924

Mrs. Elizabeth Clarke
P.O. Box 120
Chatoon, Alabama
36518

Clark
377

Phone - 205-847-2507

Answered
7-12-79

**Caroline
Norberg**

CAROLINE NORBERG ^{Clark 378}
8208 CLIFFSAGE
AUSTIN, TEXAS 78759

June 25, 1979

Dear Jean,

Thank you for responding to
my letter requesting information
on the Clarks.

I'm beginning to think
many Lucinda didn't have
any parents!

I have seen the books:
Ratchfords... I Ratchow, by Wilma
Ratchford Craig; Our Kin by
Hoffman; and The Shoe Cobbler's
Kin by Lorena & Odis Eaker. Are
any of these the Huffstetler

history you had in mind?
If not, I'll keep looking.
Those three books have information on other Huffsittens, not mine.

Clark
379

Thanks again for writing.
If I hear anything new, I'll certainly write you.

Yours truly,
Caroline

MRS. AVIS W. DEWITT
ROUTE 2 BOX 47
DRY PRONG, LA 71423

380

Dear Jean,

I have been very slow to let you know I certainly appreciate the Clark data. I've been very busy lately trying to get my Dewitt family information together, hoping to get something to publishers before this year ends. That equates to having to drop most work on collateral families for a while. But, I do keep looking, listening and hoping for a clue.

I believe John Clark is the correct one for these reasons: Henry named

- (1) His first son John for either John Sellers or Clark. (Henry md Nancy Sellers). A second son was named Leonidas for Paek I suspect. (Or from ^{Phipps} Phillips Side???)
- (2) First daughter was named Jorish Elizabeth. Jorish was from Jorish Sarah McDermore, wife of John Sellers - parents of Nancy. Second name was Elizabeth - must have been from Clark side.
- (3) 2nd daughter was named Mary
- (4) 3rd son - Irvin Clark is only one we have been able to document a family for.

In 1850 Henry was in Perry Co.
In 1860 Henry was living in Covington
County, MS next door to Simeon
Clark.

1840 Smith Co.

Simeon Clark 1 male 20-30; 1 male 60-70;
1 female 15-20.

Also living in Smith Co:

Aaron Clark 1 m 10-15; 1 m 30-40; 2 f -5 yrs.
1 f 5-10; 1 f. 20-30

Moses Clark 1 m 10-15; 1 m 30-40; 2 f 5-10;
1 f 20-30.

John Sellers 1 m 40-50; 1 m 15-20; 2 m 10-15;
1 m 5-10; 1 m -5; 1 f -5; 2 f 10-15;
1 f 20-30.

Note: no Henry here - Never found in in 1840.
was probably not married before 1841-2.

Names of Simeon Clark's children are also similar;
Simeon was b. MS Parents in S.C. year 1815-1817

wife: Sarah Ann 49 (1821)

John Th. (1847)

Nelson (1848) Died before 1860. See Smith Co. Census

Ella DorA (1850)

Mary E (1852)

A. C. (f) (1855)

Foties A (1857)

Benjamin F. (1859)

Robert Chester 1860 (30 Aug 1859) (D. 24 Nov. 1907)

J. Willie (Jan 1864)

In 1880 Simeon & Jackson Clark lived next door. ^{Jackson had a daughter Mary E.}
A "Jackson Clark" also lived in Cov. Co.
in 1880. He was 65 yro old b MS, Parents S.C.

It would seem all the Clarks could be
relatives. They are very muddled for me.
(over)

Cal. Co.
MS.
1860
1870
1880

Some of our Clark descendants of
another branch of Irwin Clark's family
said their Clark Ancestors were of the
Mayflower Clarks. Far-fetched I'd
say considering They know absolutely
nothing about Their own Close relatives.

I hope to get back to the Clarke
lines in a few months but I've
decided to get the Dewitt collection
in order and let the family lines
moving into the family be a secondary
goal.

I'm buried in the data I already
have.

I will be keeping in touch.

Sincerely yours,

Arvid St. Dewitt.

MRS. AVIS W. DEWITT
ROUTE 2 BOX 47
DRY PRONG, LA 71423

Clark
383

Dear Jean:

I received my books. Found my James Herrett in 1811 ^{Tax} Census and Poll list. He was in Wash. Co. 1810 and Clarke Co. 1816 Census. I am most disappointed to learn that there are no tax lists for Clarke Co. from 1812 - 1830. I needed to learn who was in households, widows or property for early years.

I will give Baldwin Co. a try next. I anxiously await your "Records of Choctaw Trading Post". I take the Clarke Co. Hist. Mag. Also secured back copies - (zipped most) of their magazine. Found little so far. Did get a few responses on a Query.

When I get an additional lead or two on my Henry Clark, b. 1813-15, Mo. I may need your other books in progress. I talked ^{to} a Clark's relative who says our Henry Clark descends from the Hm. Clark of Lewis and Clark fame. I shared what I heard - that we "descend

from the "Mayflower" Clarks"! I told the relative I was afraid we were a long ways from proving either one. She agreed, tales are easily told but ones telling them seldom have a single bit of evidence which was the case in both instances. Like one of the Dewitt descendant's in Ala. He has 2 college degrees and still ~~insists~~ insists our Dewitts came to Ala. from N. Y. He has never even read one Census or he'd know they all listed S. C. every time! They may eventually go back there but something has to break in S. C. and most like Va. first.

Thanks for the good advice. I will use it all. I'm well into the 3rd son's family of old James. I have gaps in the older two, however. They may still be there when I finish!

Sincerely,
Ovis Dewitt

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
385

LIMITED OFFER

What would you do if you found, in a church library, a copy of a book which contained four hundred short biographies of men....hundreds of genealogical facts... a book no longer in print, now in the public domain...a book not generally found in public libraries...a book with nearly four hundred birthdates, birth places, marriage dates, wives names, some parents, that followed the man as he moved from place to place with his family.....a book first compiled then published in album form in 1911 then reprinted about fifty years later under the title of Gospel Preachers That Blazed the Trail by Firm Foundation...and you wanted to share that information with the many people searching for facts about their ancestors???? What Would You Do? The Genealogical Excerpts have been taken from the book, mimeographed, stapled with soft cover, and is now offered to you for \$11.50. There are over 65 pages, with index, containing hundres of genealogical facts.

These ministers were born from the early 1800s to 1887, in Alabama, Arkansas, Illinois, Kentucky, Mississippi, Tennessee, Louisiana, Missouri, Virginia, Ohio and other states, plus foreign countries. So you don't know if you have a minister in your ancestry...neither did I? Perhaps your elusive ancestor is here, as he migrates from his birth state to Arkansas, Oklahoma, Texas, Mississippi or any others including California.....

Some of the names included in the book are: ALLEN ANDERS ARCENEUX ARGO ARNETT BAKER BARCUS BARNES BAUMAN BEDICHECK BENTLEY BLACK BOHANNAN BOOTH BOWNDS BREWER BROADUS BRYANT BUCHANAN BURNETT BUSBY CAMPBELL CARGILE CARTER CHILDRESS CHRISTIAN CLICK CLOUSE CORCHMAN COFER CRAIG CRAWFORD CUTHBERTSON DEATHERAGE DENNIS DENTON DRAPER DUNCAN DUNN DURST ELMORE ENOCHS ETHERIDGE EWING FAIRLEY FITZGERALD FOSTER FREEMAN FRY FULTZ GANO GERMAN HANDLEY HAMILTON HARDEN HARREL HARRIS HAYES HIGGINS HOWARD ING INGRAM ISAAC IVY JOHNSTON KELLEY KENNEDY KING KIRK KUYKENDALL LAMBRIGHT LAUDERDALE MANSFIELD MASSEY MATHEWS MITCHELL MOORE MOYE McCARTY McDONALD McQUEEN NABORS NICHOLS NORMAN ODENEAL O'NEAL OSTERICH PACE PARKER PETTY PHILLIPS PORTER RAWLINS REAGAN RICE RICHARDSON RIFFE ROBERSON ROBINSON ROSE SAVAGE SCOTT SEWELL SHIRLEY SIMPSON STOVALL SWEENEY TACKETT TAYLOR TEURMAN USSERY VAUGHAN WALKER WALLACE WARLICK WHITEFIELD WILLINGHAM WINFREE WISE WOOD YORK YOUNG

Just fill out the form below, enclose your check or money order, and maile to the address below. GENEALOGICAL EXCERPTS has been prepared for your use. There is a limited number available. Pat Clark

Please send me _____ copies of Genealogical Excerpts at \$11.50 each _____
Texas residents please add 5% sales tax _____
Total Amount Enclosed _____

Name _____

Address _____

City/State/Zip _____

Mail to:

Clark's Place
5712 Wilkes Dr.
Fort Worth, Tex. 76119

Please see the enclosed sheet for example biographies from Genealogical Excerpts

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
386

SAMPLE BIOGRAPHIES FROM---Genealogical Excerpts

GEO. W. HARVEY was born in Alabama, March 15, 1832, and moved to Texas November 1839...Bro. W. Maxwell proposed to board him and his wife if he would come to Walker County and preach, which proposition was accepted....In 1885 he located in Jones County, working on a ranch....for ten years. Then he went to Goliad where his faithful wife died....was instrumental in establishing the congregation at Charco....now living in Jones County...79 years old...active.....

A. J. JERNIGAN was born Dec. 4, 1848, near Orlando, Fla., Irish descent. With his father's family moved to Texas in 1860..March 19, 1871, he married to Miss Mary Bruce..to them nine children...six now living...he and wife baptized by Brother Tullis in 1876....in 1885 with his family he moved to Florida, where for seven years he taught and preached...in 1892 he returned to Texas....

O. R. RASCO was born near Groesbeck, Tex., July 26, 1866. Swedish and Irish descent..his grandfather, A. Hayden, while a Presbyterian in Virginia, made a careful study of the Bible...after he moved to Texas he invited Bro. Harbinson to preach at Box church in Limestone Co...grandfather and his sisters became Christians....Oscar baptized when 18...March 1, 1888 he was married to Miss Cornelia Acuff, whose grandfather, Robert Randolph; father Barton Acuff, and brother-in-law, A. B. Carley, were preachers...Robert Randolph was ordained a preacher in Virginia in 1882...for seven years Rasco has been a teacher at Thornton High School.....

LIFF SANDERS is the oldest child of Ben F. and Josephine Sanders; was born in Jacksboro, Tex., Mar 19, 1872..father was one of the pioneers of West Texas, having settled in Jack County in 1855...student in the school at Whitt, Tex.. spent one year in the Nashville Bible School...baptized July 27, 1890 by Joe S. Warlick...began preaching in 1893...married Miss Lucy Wood Jan 1, 1896..four children bless the home...in 1898 he moved to Lubbock, Texas....

A. C. RUEBUSH was born in Augusta Co., Va, in 1842...served in the war between the states...Co. E. Fifth Virginia Regt, Stonewall Brigade..wounded in July 1863. went home and was married to M. Briton..To them thirteen children were born.. after the war spent eleven years in Indiana..Came to Texas in 1877, ..his wife died the same year...under the preaching of Edd Stirman..became a Christian... second wife was Miss Annie G. Giswold..to them fifteen children have been born..

REV. IRVIN or MRS. AVIS W. DEWITT
RT. 2 BOX 47
DIX PRONG, LA 71423

Clark
387

Dear Jean,

He may be researching the same
Clarks. If you have the 1850
Census - my relative is *

Henry Clark 37 (b. 1813) M.S.

Nancy Sellers Clark 25 b. 1825 M.S.

John 8 (1842)

Leonidas 6 (1844)

Irvin 4 (1846) ¹⁸⁶⁴ and Cynthia L. Whitehead

* ^{in Cens. 1850} (Keziah) ^{1860 Cens. Sp.} Jonah Elizabeth ¹⁸⁶⁷ and John Lee Dewitt

Cens. 1860 Mary (1852)

Note similarity of names: John
could have been named for both ^{grand} parents -
John Sellers and John Clark.

John Clark Stagne Co. 1830

1 male 40-60
age 40-60

1 female 20-40

Henry(?) 1 male 10-20 (1810-20) 1 " 10-20

1 male 20-30 (1800-1810) 1 " less than 10

One
summation
line mde.

I feel like John Clark is father
of my Henry b. 1813. And, John is the
son of Nathaniel Clark in Stagne
Co. in 1816. However Nathaniel and a
Henry who probably became of age in
1815 - both were on Chickasawhay Crk.
John was on Buckatoma Creek. Got
all this out of your books!

2nd
guess!

Nathaniel Clark was in Covington

County in 1820. He was - between 18-25 yrs old and had 3 males within my Henry's birth range. I feel he could have been a son of old Nathaniel of Wayne Co. So you see I've not solved my Clark puzzle at all. I am in touch with several descendants of Irvin Clark, the only one of my Henry's children we have ever found besides our Josiah Elizabeth Clark. Bibles of two generations burned in early 40's of our family. No one in Irvin's family have ever come up with any old records except I have CSA records for him.

I have eliminated ^{down} my Henry Clark ^{possibilities} by taking the 1830 Census and circling those that have children (male) in Henry's age span and by locality - John of Wayne; Nathaniel of Monroe; Joseph of Wayne; Samuel of Wayne.

I have this Census of Choctaw Co.

1870	Ms. #367/369	Wm J. Clark	60	b. Ms (1810)
		Elizabeth	50	b. "
	In Cov. Co.	Sarah	20	
	ova Henry and a	* Simeon	20	See back
	Simeon lived near	* Henry	16	
	each other in 1866.	were kin & m surs		

174/174 Marian Co. MS. 1850
 174/174 Wm J. Clark 39 Brick Layer b. La.
 E. Clark 38 (f) born S. C.
 A. D. Clark 7 (m) b. M. S.
 S. A. " 6 (f) Ms
 M. J. " 4 (f) "
 159/159 Simon (?) Clark 2 (m) "
 Elisha Clark 36 b. Ga. had a
 family
 158/158 James W. Clark 42 S. C. also had
 family.

Wm J. Clark and Elizabeth Lingday md
3-30-1839 in Marion Co. In this
county of Choctaw G. H. Clark md
Armistia Strickland on 4-29-1896.

Did you note on your 1870
Census of Perry Co. that your Elizabeth
Clark b. 1838, widow - husband died
during past year. Could get his
name from Mortality Schedule!

I have over 1,000 marriages of Clarks
in Ms. I could not find a Caroline
Elizabeth Strickland who married a
Clark. I am sending some Palmer
marriages. This first is probably a typo.
error - 10-21-1919 Edd Clark to EHa

? Parmer, Kemper Co. (This could be Farmer also)
10-27-1884 Loyed Clark - Mandy Palmer
Perry Co. Expect she sent this one to you.
This is a Strickland out of your time
sequence but one which may be useful.
Dec. 7, 1899 - S. T. Clark - Lizzie Strickland -
Nuxar Co. Ms.

I hope you can unlock those
Clarks better than I can. I will
be happy to check my nearly 1100
marriages anytime or other Clark
families I've picked up.

That Colon Clark stated something
when he married Selly Clifton in 1893.
Dewitt Co. Zallie Clark m'd Lizer Clifton 1-27-1911
Eligh " " Maggie " 5-15-1912
Hughie " Nancee " 6-10-1907.

In a Cemetery Book I have,
Mandie Palmer Clark b. 8-9-1865,
d. 6-14-1948. Bur. Seminary Cemetery.
I believe that's within Covington Co. My
book is loaned right now, so I can't
check.

I hope you get to do what
few records there are for Covington
and Lauderdale Co. before they are
finally lost. I noted in both Court
Houses that tax records, other books
are well worn, some stored in
basements (Laud. Co.) and attic in Cov. Co.
I've never written Laud. Co. for
anything that they could ever locate
for me in what few old records
they have. At least a good index
of holdings would be most useful.
I've used those in Utah - Mormons
and Miss. Archives but full records
don't seem to be found at Court Houses.
over Wish I could help more. I'm now
writing a Book on Dewitts and

lines of those families into
which they married. Takes up
most of my time. Gets bigger every
day!

Happy Hunting!

Roxie Dault

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
393

June 12, 1979

Mr. & Mrs. Ben F. Strickland
72 Simpson Lane
Milton, Florida 32570

Dear Mr. and Mrs. Strickland:

I have recently begun researching my family history and have learned that many of my ancestors came from the Old Tryon County-area of North Carolina. I joined the Genealogical Society of Old Tryon County and through them learned that you are doing research on one of the surnames that I am interested in, specifically, Clark. Your research is very interesting to me because, as you can see from the pedigree chart I have enclosed, there are quite a few gaps in my research on that line!!

My main question is: who are Mary Lucinda's parents? If you are not descended from her directly, perhaps she is the sister of your ancestor or you have run across a reference to her somewhere. I would appreciate it if you could fill in some of the blanks on the Clark family with whatever information you have, or if you could provide me with some sources to correspond with or refer to. I am looking forward to hearing from you and appreciate all your efforts in this matter. I have enclosed a self-addressed stamped envelope for your convenience. Thank you very much for your assistance.

Yours truly,

Caroline Clark Norberg

Caroline Clark Norberg
8208 Cliffsage
Austin, Texas 78759

P.S. Since I am Mary Lucinda's namesake, I am especially interested in her family!!

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

June 11, 1979
DATE
Caroline Clark Norberg
NAME OF PERSON SUBMITTING CHART
8208 Cliffsage
STREET ADDRESS
Austin, Texas 78759
CITY STATE

NO. 1 ON THIS CHART IS
THE SAME PERSON AS NO. _____
ON CHART NO. _____

1 Amanda Alice Mooney
BORN August 16, 1857
WHERE King's Mtn., N.C.
WHEN MARRIED Oct. 25, 1874
DIED November 27, 1945
WHERE Meridian, Mississippi
Drury Alexander Huffstetler
NAME OF HUSBAND OR WIFE

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

2 John H. Mooney
BORN February 2, 1817
WHERE Lincoln Co., N.C.
WHEN MARRIED December 25, 1844
DIED September 3, 1905
WHERE Henry Station, Tenn.

3 Mary Lucinda Clark
BORN June 20, 1827
WHERE Lincoln Co., N.C. (?)
DIED February 14, 1870
WHERE Henry Station, Tenn.

PEDIGREE CHART

4 Michael Maoney
BORN 1795
WHERE Lincoln Co., N.C.
WHEN MARRIED February 2, 1816
DIED ?
WHERE Lincoln Co., N.C.

5 Margaret Heavner
BORN 1792
WHERE Lincoln Co., N.C. (?)
DIED ?
WHERE Lincoln Co., N.C. (?)

6 ?
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

7 ?
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

8 Christian Maoney
BORN 1741
WHERE Germany (?)
WHEN MARRIED ?
DIED January, 1815
WHERE Lincoln Co., N.C.
Caty Summy
BORN ?
WHERE ?
DIED after 1818
WHERE Lincoln Co., N.C.

10 Abraham Heavner
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

12 ?
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

13 ?
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

14 ?
BORN
WHERE
WHEN MARRIED
DIED
WHERE

15 ?
BORN
WHERE
DIED
WHERE

16 Jacob Maoney CHART NO. _____
CONT. ON CHART Clark
17 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
18 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
19 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
20 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
21 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
22 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
23 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
24 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
25 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
26 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
27 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
28 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
29 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
30 ? CONT. ON CHART _____
31 ? CONT. ON CHART _____

Clark
395

Letter to the editor

7 Nov. 1985

Gaylord Clark descendants sought

Editor, North Mobile PEOPLE:

In going through the family attic I found a hard-cover book published in 1911 by the Baltimore Press. It is a memorial to Gaylord Blair Clark of Mobile. I would like to get it into the hands of his surviving family. I have no use for it but feel it would be well received by his descendants.

I have checked with attorney friends around the state and can find no one familiar with the family.

I can be contacted at the following address.

B.M. Waller
3319 Wiley Road
Montgomery, Ala. 36106

(EDITOR'S NOTE: Waller included a copy of a page from the book, which notes that Clark, an attorney, was born in Mobile April 16, 1846, and died June 14, 1893.)

North Mobile PEOPLE

A Mobile Press Register Inc. Weekly Newspaper

Sandra Baxley Taylor, Director of Weekly Newspapers
Ann Zewen, Assistant Director
Mark R. Kent, Editor
Joe Harper, Weekly Advertising Sales Manager

EDITORIAL OFFICE

304 Government St., Mobile; P.O. Box 2488, Mobile, Ala.
36630; phone 433-1551, Ext. 309, 320 or 335.

PRICHARD OFFICE

David Gary, news
Darla Graves, news
Bobby Day, Advertising
Yolanda Witherspoon, receptionist
223 N. Wilson Ave., Prichard, phone 457-9312

Published each Thursday with The Mobile Press and each Friday with The Mobile Register for north Mobile County subscribers and advertisers.

Second-class postage paid at Mobile, Ala. 36601.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
396

CLARK'S PLACE
FAMILY HISTORY RESEARCH

November 7, 1982

5712 WILKES DRIVE

FORT WORTH, TEXAS 76119

Dear Jean:

Thanks so much for your prompt reply. I do appreciate it very much. I really am beginning to be interested in Arkansas, but am not sure to start. What would your thoughts be about a book called "They went to Arkansas" or "Arkansas Travelers" ? I'm not good on titles and maybe something like this has already been done. An index or list with info of all 1850 census persons who were born in Mississippi or Alabama! It seems like I have seen something similar to this somewhere called "Gone to Texas".

I have access to an old book which is not copyrighted which might be a good start. I'll tell you what it is and see what you think. In the early 1900's the info and pictures was printed in album form then reprinted in about 1950 but copyrighted. It is now out of print and most likely is only found in individual homes and/or church library's (particularly Church of Christ). It contains about a hundred sheets with four biographies per sheet (makes about 400). It contains a short biography of about four hundred ministers of the church of Christ in early 1900. Birthdates range from early 1800s to very late 1800s and gives very often their wives names, some children and a little about their lives. I found it quite interesting to say the least. Many were born in Tenne., Alabama, Ark., etc. and were known in the Texas area when the album was first printed. I had started to consider this before, but wasn't sure of its acceptance and the chance of getting it printed.

If I do go into this I will see if I can find an A.B. Dick mimeograph. We have a model 555 at work and its a good one. I feel that you may be paying a good bit for your paper though. We buy ten cartons (of 10 reams) and it seems like it only costs us about 2.50 a ream. No more than 3.00 a ream. We buy directly from the paper company, so if you buy from a local supplier it could easily be more.

The 1850 census Ark. thing, I could possibly do now or begin it, using the Ft. Worth Public Library and/or the archives here. Of course that would mean a lot of trips. I had thought about buying a microfilm reader or renting one, but I would have to be sure that is what I wanted to do first, the same with the mimeograph. As long as I'm working at the church I can have access to that one, but later....probably not. I would just pay for the ink, etc.

I do know printing is expensive here (offset). It cost appx. 4.95 a sheet printed on both sides. That would run the cost up considerably. Of course if you had your own equipment you could run only as many copies as you wanted or thought you would need then reprint later if need be.

My husband is from Mississippi and we have done some research there both at locals and the archives at Jackson. We do hope to get there in December if the weather holds. I wish we could afford to go ahead and retire the first of the year, but we have to buy another vehicle capable of towing and finish paying off the travel trailer. We will stay in it if we keep the house, if not and we sell the house we will buy a larger one. I have some Arkansas research coming up also, but want to try to finish the Hargrove book as soon as possible. I have at least a hundred

PATSY AND ROBERT CLARK

817-451-7205

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
397

relatives waiting for it. Of couse a good deal of it is currents decendent, but that is what relatives want along with the little bit of history you can uncover.

I have enough material to do a Myers book also, but that will have to wait. Although family histories sometimes sell pretty well.

From this you would never believe I can type or do anything else. This typewriter needs to go to the shop the number three quit working about a month ago. I also have a quarterly newsletter to get out by the first part of December. I thought I might just combine it with my Christmas greetings, same some on postage.

Another question! Do you send your bulk mailings out third class? Using pre-cancelled stamp or etc. I'm not sure exactly how it can be done, but am sure it is possible.

Hope that I haven't bored you too much.

Answer when and if you can, thanks for all your thoughts and help.

Regards to all,


Pat Clark

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
398

CLARK'S PLACE
FAMILY HISTORY RESEARCH
5712 WILKES DRIVE
FORT WORTH, TEXAS 76119

=====

Dean Jean:

Just wanted to ask a couple of questions...Where did you buy your microfilm viewer? I have only one advertizedent, thought you might have a source other than Heritage Papers, their add is for the Realist Swinger made by Micrographics Div. Realiat, Inc. N93 W 16288 Megal Dr., Menomonee Falls, WI 53051

The other thing is would you send me the names of your sources for micro-film. I thought I had put back some...I get tons of advertisements each month but somehow that is one that got thrown away.

I received you ad for the last two books. I need to go over my needs to see if I need either of them.

I guess you think all that I do is ask questions....your'e probably right. I'm just trying to put together some additional information so that I can decide what I want to do when I retire. I did go ahead with the book I was telling you about. I've taken the genealogical data from the book and called it Genealogical Excerpts. One of the things which I would really like to work on is Wills/Probabes/Administrations of Estates in the areas where they might be needed. Have you done anything for Neshoba County? Attala? Newton? of Mississippi?

Write when you have time.....I do hope I don't have too many errors in the book. Some of my fingers don't work to good on a typewriter, 'ole arther', you know. I certainly found out which stencils worked the best. I had bought an off brand first and they just did not cut too good. Then I went with the A. B. "ick white stencils. A carbon is used for a backing sheet and you can actually read every word that you type. I'm also in the market for a mimeograph machine...a good used one..2 years ago I could have gotten a whole outfit with different colored ink drums and a stencil cutter for a good price, but at the time I didn't have it. I'll start saving now. I want have access to the church mimeo later. Love Pat

=====

PATSY AND ROBERT CLARK

817-451-7205

Clark
399

CLARK'S PLACE
FAMILY HISTORY RESEARCH
5712 WILKES DRIVE
FORT WORTH, TEXAS 76119

Dear Jean:

Thanks so much for the information. I'm attaching copies of a brief history of John C. Gardner and his wife Isabella Hickman Gardner. All is documented. What I really need to do is copy all of 1850 Mississippi Gardners and variation, ie Gardiner, Gordoner, Gardener, etc., but haven't had the time as yet. A forty-hour week job plus 3 to 4 hours each evening on genealogy keeps me quite busy.

Papers filed by Isabella indicate he was born in Jasper County, another from Capt of his company indicated Marion County, Thus the problem. Jasper County Records are scarce to say the least, but I do hope someday to uncover his parents.

A Gardner at Forest, Jimmy Gardner who married Huldry Jane Creel, told us in 1978 that John C. Gardner had half brothers and his father may have been related or a cousin. Yet Jimmy is very old and hard hearing and you just can't be sure. His initials are C. J. born 1902, but I don't know the name of his father. Plan to write his wife this evening.

I'm open to any suggestions you may have and appreciate your letter very much.

John M. Gardner son of John C. married Ida Fore Walley. Her first husband evidently was a Walley. He did not die and we presume they divorced although no record has been found. Their first child ~~xxx~~ was named May, the second child Alberto was born after their separation and is presumed not to be a Walley, although Alberto does not seem to be aware of this. This was in the Scott/Newton County areas. Ida let her sister have May to take care of (a Parker I think) during the time preceeding Alberto's birth. Ida was living with a cousin when Alberto was a child.

I don't know where or if this fits into your Walley's. I'm sure it must though although I don't know where. Perhaps you know something of this. If so I can help with some of the information concerning May. She did not know she had half brothers and sisters until a half brother living in Calif. found out she was living there and visited her. She has since seen several of them in recent years, but is very old at this time. She has her first and only child when she was 40 yrs old (appx). I double checked Mr. Walley's initials were R. H.

I also just came across some notes I made when talking to Jimmy Gardner. It appears this way, but not accurate. Jim Gardner was half brother to John C. Gardner. His wife was Alice, Their children (boys) possibly Jesse, Jackson and George, with George being father of C. J. Gardner "Jimmy". This would make his father George a cousin to John M. Gardner (half). Does this make any sense. There also is a name Ima (maybe half-sister) married a Graham.

PATSY AND ROBERT CLARK

817-451-7205

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
400

The area Jimmy mentioned is Salem. I had hoped to use a tape recorder, but his voice wasn't too clear.

Ida Fore married Mr. R.H. Walley on 10th day of November 1891, Book A, page 232 Newton County, Miss by Elder A. J. Smith (Primitive Baptist??)

If I keep digging perhaps I'll find this someday. I'm interested in the Walley, Gardner, Fore of this line of my husband's family. If you hear of anyone else who is working these lines I'd be interested.

Again, thank you for your help.

Pat Clark

P. S. In looking over my records I have not found any record indicating that I had found John Gardner 1860. Have you found such a record. He should have been listed with either one small child or none. He ~~was~~ died before the 1870, but Isabella is found in Smith County in 1870, 1880. I have not found the 1900, but presume she was still there since she died and is buried there after 1900.

Thanks

JOHN C. GARDNER AND ISABELLA HICKMAN GARDNER

Clark
401

John C. Gardner was born on 15 Jan 1834 in *Jasper on Marion County Mo* to _____

He married Isabella Hickman about 1857. The daughter of *John Hickman of Jasper Co*

John C. Gardner was a farmer, standing about 5'10" tall with light hair and blue/grey eyes. On 17 November 1858 a girl was born to John and Isabella, but she was not destined to live long. She died on 9 Sept 1859 and was buried at Salem Cem. in Scott Co. A second daughter Mary was born 18 June 1860.

On April 7, 1862 John enlisted at Pauldin, Miss. From there he was sent *to Turnerville, Miss.* where he was again enlisted on May 1, 1862 ~~by~~ Capt Nixon of Capt. E. W. Staffords Co. H. of the 27th Reg't of Miss. Vol ~~enlisted him as a private at~~

hospital
Captain John C. Gardner died of disease at Mobile, Ala on 18 June 1862. Two months and twelve days from the time of his enlistment. Family legend indicates that the body was being shipped back home, but it became necessary to bury him because of the stench. Supposedly he is buried at ~~the~~ Enterprise, Miss. There was a parole camp at Enterprise and the cemetery there has dozens of graves marked for Confederate Soldiers of American. No marked grave has been found for John C. Gardner. Isabella was pregnant, about four or five months at this time.

On October 22, 1862 Isabella she gave birth to a son ~~who~~ who she named John Madison Gardner.

On the 12 of Nov 1862 Isabella appeared before a Justice of the Peace Austin P. Dukes of Jasper Co. Ms. At that time she ~~was~~ gave oath that she was the *of John C. Gardner* lawful wife ~~with~~ with two children. and was entitled to all arrears of pay due him.

At the same time she gave power of attorney to Richard Simmons, a lawyer. At that time she also gave ~~power of~~ her attorney, Richard Simmons, power of attorney to act in her behalf. Necessary paper were being processed in Dec 1862 and Feb 1863. On 20 Mar 1863 she ~~again~~ appeared with her attorney before Jasper Co, Justice of the Peace Robert James to officially make her claim again. To this document she affixed her signature, an 'X'.

XXIn June 1863 papers were issued to process payment for two months and 12 days @ \$11.00 per month and a commutation fee of \$25.00. A total of \$51.40.

Sometime before 1870 Isabella moved from Jasper Co. to Smith Co. where she was enumerated ~~with~~ by the Federal census taker with her children, John and Mary.

* ~~XX~~ About 1874 she gave birth to an illegitimate son named James H. Gardner. Legend says that he was fathered by a negro man who worked on the farm. When the child was born the ^{on her brother's} brothers of John C. Gardner ~~came~~ for Mary and John and the man 'was taken care of'. Mary never returned to her mother's home and shut the door in Isabella's face ~~when she~~ when she dared bring the boy to visit.

~~XX~~ The 1880 census shows Isabella with John M. and James H. as members of the household.

Census records indicate Mary b. ca 1860
John M. ca 1862
by Bible of Mary E. Gardner Myers says 1862.
You would have been forgotten due to
trauma of *

3.

Clark
403

Isabella died April 24, 1915 and was buried at Leaf River Church Cem in Smith Co.

Her dau Mary E. refused her mother's visit
when she once came to see her dau. bringing
her son James H.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
#2

Ancestor Chart

Name of Compiler CLARK'S PLACE
Address FAMILY HISTORY RESEARCH
City, State 5712 WILKES DRIVE
Date FORT WORTH, TEXAS 76119

Person No. 1 on this chart is the same person as No. _____ on chart No. _____

Chart No. _____

b. Date of Birth
p.b. Place of Birth
m. Date of Marriage
d. Date of Death
p.d. Place of Death

4 John C. Gardner

(Father of No. 2)
b. 15 Jan 1834
p.b. Jasper Co, Ms
m.
d. 18 Jun 1862
p.d. Mobile, Ala

2 John Madison Gardner

(Father of No. 1)
b. Oct 1862
p.b. Jasper Co, Ms
m. 21 Apr 1902
d. 19 Apr 1941
p.d.

5 Isabella Hickman

(Mother of No. 2)
b. 19 Sep 1836
p.b. Jasper Co, Ms
d. 24 Apr 1915
p.d. Smith Co, Ms

1 Tennie Gardner

b. 13 Feb 1910
p.b. Scott Co, Ms
m. 12 Apr 1924
d. 27 Mar 1954
p.d. Arlington-Tarrant Co, Tx

6 Ambrose Fore

(Father of No. 3)
b.
p.b.
m.
d.
p.d.

3 Ida Fore Walley

(Mother of No. 1)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

7 M. Angeline Caldwell

(Mother of No. 5)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

George Clark

(Spouse of No. 1)

b.
p.b.

d.
p.d.

10 John Hickman

(Father of No. 5)
b. ca 1790
p.b.
m.
d.
p.d.

11 Mary Ann Moore

(Mother of No. 5)
b. ca 1805
p.b. So. Carolina
d.
p.d.

12 William Fore

(Father of No. 6)
b. ca 1816
p.b.
m.
d.
p.d.

13 Isabella

(Mother of No. 6)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

14

(Father of No. 7)
b.
p.b.
m.
d.
p.d.

15

(Mother of No. 7)
b.
p.b.
d.
p.d.

16

b.
m.
d.

17

b.
d.

18

b.
m.
d.

19

b.
d.

20

b.
m.

21

b.
d.

22

b.
m.

23

b.
d.

24

b.
m.

25

b.
d.

26

b.
m.

27

b.
d.

28

b.
m.

29

b.
d.

30

b.
m.

31

b.
d.

Form A2, Copyright 1963 by The Everton Publishers, Inc., P.O. Box 506, Logan, Utah, publishers of THE GENEALOGICAL HELPER. Send for a free catalogue with lists and full descriptions of many genealogical aids.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

I S H A M J. C L A R K

My Clark's

Clark
405

Birth & Parentage

All census records for Isham J. Clark indicate that he was born in 1789 or 1790 in South Carolina. The place or parents are not known. However, if Isham is a family name then there may be many in South Carolina in 1790 who were related. This author will not attempt to determine his parentage at this time, for the 1790 census of South Carolina had at least 108 households with the Clarke/Clark surname for the head. Isham would have been age one if born in 1789 and possibly not enumerated if he was born in 1790 after the census was taken.

To Alabama

Isham J. Clark came to Alabama sometime before 1819 as his son Allen J. was born in Alabama in 1819. It is not known if he came as a child or as an adult young man. He first appears on the census in 1830 Wilcox County. Early records of 1820 census were destroyed and names for only a few remain. Some Clarks for the few counties whose records were saved cannot be connected to Isham. After the end of the American Revolution there was a great migration from the Carolinas, Virginia and Tennessee into the Mississippi Territory. Alabama became a state in 1819. Wilcox County was also formed in 1819 and had some 1500 white inhabitants in 1820. Neighboring Clarke County where Isham later lived had 4000 white inhabitants and two thousand colored.

A history of the early days of that area reveals that bears were abundant, as were large gray and black wolves, in the cane-brakes. It was dangerous to be lost. The old settlers related that a colored woman was lost in the dense woods and could not be found. She chanced to escape the bears in her wanderings, and, at last, almost famished, reached in the forest a lone settler's cabin. Here she was cared for, and reached her home after an absence of three weeks.

In those early days of 1800-1820 forest were cleared away with axes, log cabins sprang up in the clearings, towns laid, schools built, churches erected and the thousands of people began the progress of living. Farming was a large portion of enterprise in those years as well. It was in this type country that Isham made his home. He had settled in the Lower Peach Tree community in the southern part of Wilcox County, near the Clarke County line.

Marriages

The mother of Isham's older children is not known. It is not known if had out lived more than one wife by the time he became a widower and married Miss.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark 406

Jane Philen. The wife must have died between 1830 when the youngest child died and 1833 when he married Jane. Jan was the daughter of Peter Philen and the sister of Manassi Philen of Clarke County. She bore him at least one daughter, Elishaba. The 1860 census looks as if there were other children, but if they were his children they were not named in his will. They are Melissa born ca 1836; Sarah born ca 1838; Jasper born ca 1840; and Elishama born ca 1845.

Children

Isham J. H. Clarke, who is generally believed to be the oldest of the children who survived to adulthood, was enumerated in the 1830 and 1840 census of Wilcox County next to his father. He married Sarah Stokes on April 28, 1833. It is believed that he died between 1843 and 1850 since he does not appear with his family in the 1850 census and his children only are named in Isham's will. He is call James J. H. in Isham's will, but in dictation to the county clerk's names and initials are sometimes inverted or misread. His children are: Marion D. (male) born ca 1833 and still in Wilcox County in 1850; Mary Jane born ca 1838 who married John D. Smith and lived in or near Spring Hill, Arkansas in 1868; Malinda J. born ca 1839 who married James Kelly; Adaline who was born ca 1841 and is not named in Isham's will in 1868; Martha born ca 1843 who married William Painter and was living in Clarke County in 1868; and Isham J. Clark who born the same year as Malinda and living in Leak County, Miss. in 1868.

Samuel T. Clarke who was born ca 1823 in Alabama. Early Neshoba County, Miss. land records show that he and his wife Evaline bought land with Allen J. Clarke, but he sold it to Allen in 1862. Some of his children were still in Leake County as late as 1870. He is believed to have died in the civil war or at about that time, but no record has been found. He died before the probate of the will but after he sold his portion of the land to Allen. His known children are: Isham J. Clarke, Amanda B. Clarke, Susan Clarke, Melissa Clarke and Sary Eveline Clark, all in Leake County in 1868.

Robert S. Clarke was born ca 1828 - probably in Wilcox County, Alabama. In 1850 he was enumerated next to Allen J. and Samuel T. Clarke in Neshoba County, Miss. His wife's name was Rebecca B. He was executor of Isham's will along with his brother William K. His children are not named in the will but are found in the 1860 Leake County census. They are listed as: Salathel T. (male) ca 1851; Robert A. ca 1854; Samuel A. ca 1857 and Clara A. ca 1859. It is probably true that he is the Robert S. Clarke who bought their portion of the estate of Isham from Elias Theodore and Mary Jane Clark in 1881 in Scott County, Mississippi.

A Robert S. Clark is found in Arkansas later on, but this is generally believed to be the brother of Elias Theodore, even though no proof has been found.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Allen J. Clark was born ca 1819 - probably in Wilcox County, Alabama. A more complete history of Allen will be found in the chapter following this one. Clark
* 407

William K. Clark was born ca 1826, probably in Wilcox County. He first married Mary E. Curtis in August of 1851. It is not known if there were children. At any rate, on December 26, 1855, William married Lucy L. Curtis. In 1868 he was the executor of old Isham's will. He then appears in the 1880 census of Wilcox County - the Lower Peach Tree Community with his wife and three children. The children are Emma born ca 1857; James born ca 1861; and Julia born ca 1866. In March of 1913 the town of Lower Peach Tree was nearly wiped off the map by a great storm, which hit the area injuring many and killing twenty-eight. Among those listed as dead was a Mr. Jim Clarke and wife. This may have been James the son of William K., but no proof has been found.

Elizabeth R. Clark was married to a Mr. Dunkley and was living in Clarke County Alabama in 1868. From the index of court records are found at least six lein and land records. Some of the names mentioned are John Dunkley & wife Rebecca, 1882; J. D. Dunkley & wife, 1882; S. J. Dunkley & wife Darline, 1882; Rebecca J. Dunkley and S. S. Dunkley. Some of these go back as far as 1847. If any person desires further information I will furnish what I have.

Martha Ann Eleanor Clark married Bartlett S. Barr and was in Wilcox County in 1868. Some of the names in the records for the Barr name are: Bartlett S.; B. S.; Wm.; Susan; G.W.; Geo. W.; These more than likely are members of this family, but no further research is planned. A B. S. Barr was an Methodist-Episcopal minister in the 1870s in Clarke County.

Elishaba Clark was Isham's daughter by his young wife Jane. She was born ca 1834 and was an old 'maid' of 34 at the time of her father's death.

Other Children? Those listed on the 1850 Wilcox County census may be his children or his grandchildren. The way they are listed and the ages following that of Elishaba makes it appear that they were his and Jane's children. Listed are: Melissa born ca 1836; Sarah ca 1838; Jasper ca 1840 and Elishama ca 1845. Incidentally, the names Elishaba and Elishama are from the Bible. The other possible child is one male who appears in 1830 as three males under 5. Robert S. and William K. are two and it is thought that James D. might be as well because of the name mix-up in the will. However, it appears that the clerk wrote Isham J. H.'s name as James.

Further History of Isham Clarke

Isham was a farmer until sometime between 1850 and 1860. He then is listed on the census as a Methodist Episcopal Minister. Public records indicate that he performed several marriage ceremonies in Clarke County, Ala.

Isham acquired a great deal of land and property over the years. The first record is of land he bought from Stephen Hearon in 1838. In 1842 he bought half of a large tract from Allen B. Clark who was living in Clarke County. It is possible that this Allen B. was a relative of Isham, either a brother or an uncle, since one of Isham's sons is named Allen. In 1844 Menasa Philen as administrator of the estate of William Philen sold to Isham a tract of land from the property of Edward Farrington. He likely was related to the Philen's and Farrington's by marriage.

In 1846 Robert & Mary Williamson sold 160 acres to him in Wilcox County. In 1858 James Buckaloo sold Isham 160 acres for \$400. By 1850 Isham J. Clarke was a prosperous farmer with land in excess of 600 acres, slaves numbering at least nine and had \$4000 in cash. It was indeed a prosperous county and he was a part of it.

In the book "Clarke County and its Surroundings", by T. H. Ball a Methodist

Clark 408

minister, pages 240-241, ^{was} found the following:

"The Clarke County Democrat, Isaac Grant Editor and Proprietor, was first published in January 1856." As evidence of the present prosperity of the county he then listed some 19 marriages. Among the nineteen was "On the 26th Dec.; by Hon. H. W. Coate, Mr. William K. Clark and Miss Lucy L. Curtis."

Final years

Then came the great civil war--Isham's sons and grandsons fought and were killed and wounded. The family then began to drift away. On March 13, 1868 Isham's will was published. On the 12th day of April of the same year he died. The probate was filed on June 1868. The will must have been written prior to 1862 as at least one of the sons died before 1868 in the civil war. Isham's burial place has not been located. Neither has that of his wives or children. In those days stone markers were rare, so time and the elements have erased all traces of this first generation of Clarks. Only the public records give evidence that they existed.

LOWER PEACH TREE ALABAMA

This chapter would not be complete without some history of the area where Isham raised his family and lived for many years. Although he died in Clarke County it appears that Wilcox County was his first Alabama home.

Yes, there really is a town bearing the name "Lower Peach Tree", in Alabama - the zip is 36751. It is without doubt the oldest permanent settlement in Wilcox County. Many other towns on the banks of the Alabama River have long been ghost towns.

Birmingham Alabama celebrated its centennial in 1971. Lower Peach Tree was a mature and sophisticated town already 50 years of age when Birmingham was established. It's steamboat landing, complete with a large warehouse, was located on a bluff overlooking the Alabama River. It was the center of commerce for the hinterland west of the River, comprising large areas of Wilcox, Clarke, and Choctaw Counties.

How did a town acquire a name such as "Lower Peach Tree?" The year 1700, plus or minus a couple of years. There was a wealthy Englishman who discovered peaches growing in Persia. He brought some of the seed more than 200 years ago and planted them on his brother's estate in Maryland. The explorer's name was Thomas Robins. So well did the (continued on page 5)

1830 WILCOX COUNTY, ALABAMA - ISHAM J. CLARK - page 184 Southern District

(names and dates added by author)

3 males under 5	(1825-1830)	Robert S.; William K.; ??
1 male 5 to 10	(1820-1825)	Samuel T.
1 Male 10-15	(1815-1820)	Allen J.
1 Male 15-20	(1810-1815)	Isham J. H.
1 male 30-40	(1790-1800)	Old Isham J. Clark
1 female 10-15	(1815-1820)	one of the daughters
1 female 30-40	(1790-1800)	Isham's first wife-name unknown

FIGURE A1

Clark
2/09

ISHAM J. CLARK. DECEASED -- WILL --

I, Isham J. Clark of the County of Clarke and State of Alabama knowing the uncertainty of human life and being of sound and disposing mind and memory and unstanding do make and publish this my last will and testament. It is my will and desire that all my debts be speedily paid by my executor hereinafter named.

I give to my beloved wife Jane Clark and my daughter Elishaba Clark the following described lands to wit: The South East of the South East of Section 14 Township 10 range 3 East. The West 1/2 of the South East 1/4 Section 14 Township 10 Range 3 East. West 1/2 of North East 1/4 Section, Township 10 Range 3 East West 1/2 of North East quarter Section 14, Range 3 East. South East 1/4 of North West 1/4 Section 14. Section 14, Township 10, range 3 East. North West 1/4 of the North West 1/4, East 1/2 of North East 1/4, North East 1/4 of South East 1/4 Section 14 and South West 1/4 of North West 1/4 of Section No. 13 Township 10, range 3 East, to have and to hold and enjoy the same for and during the term of their natural lives and should the said Elishaba Clark die without any bodily heirs the same shall again return to my other heirs and I also give to my wife four head of cows and calves and also to Elishaba Clark four cows and calves to have and to hold and enjoy the same and five head of sheep apiece. One black mare names Sal to my wife and Sorrel mare to Elishaba Clark named Kate and all my hogs to my wife Jane Clark to have and hold during life and if the said Elishaba Clark dies without an heir the same goes back to my other heirs.

To my two sons Samuel and Robt. Clark the following described lands to wit: The East 1/2 of the South West 1/4 of Section number 2 in township 10 range 5. the South E 1/4 of Section two in Township 10 range 5, the E 1/2 of the NE 1/4 of Section 2, Township 10 range 5. the West 1/2 of the NE 1/4 of Section No. 2 Township No. 10, Range 5. the E 1/4 of the NW 1/4 Section 10, Township 10, range 5 to have and to hold the same and in the amt of Land so given, the children of my son Allen J. Clark are included as heirs and they must divide the same in three equal parts some one appointed to represent minor heirs of the said Allen J. Clarke and the balance of my Lands and other personal property not specified in this will shall be sold and all my debts paid from the proceeds of the same. if when my property above specified is sold and a surplus left sufficient I give to the heirs of James J. H. Clark twenty dollars a piece. if not sufficient to give them 20 dollars the amt over shall be divided amongst them. I hereby nominate W. K. Clark and Robert Clark and Rawls Culpepper Executors to this my last will and testament.

Signed , published and decreed, by the Testator to be his last will and testament in our presence, this the 13th day of March AD 1868.

his
Signed Isham J. Clark
mark

WITNESS)(
J. W. Fleming)(
E. S. S. Pringle)(
Sarah E. Knight)(

Figure 1.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark 410

ISHAM J. CLARK --PROBATE --

STATE OF ALABAMA)(

CLARK COUNTY)(Probate Court of said County.

In the matter of the probate of the last will and testament of Isham J. Clark, deceased.

Before me R. J. Woodard, Judge of the Probate Court in and for said County and State personally appeared in open Court J. W. Fleming, E.S.S. Pringle and Sarah E. Knight who having been by me, first duly sworn and examined did and do depose and say on oath, that they are each subscribing witnesses to the instrument of writing, now shown to them and which purports to be the last will and testament of Isham J. Clark, deceased, late an inhabitant of this County that said Isham J. Clark, since deceased signed and executed said instrument on the day the same bears date and declared the same to be his last will and testament, and that affiants set them signatures thereto, on the day the same bears date, as subscribing witnesses to the same, in the presence of said testator, That said testator was of sound mind and disposing memory and in the opinion of deponents fully capable of making his will at the time the same was so made as aforesaid. Affiants further state that said testator was on the day of the said date of said will of the full age of twenty one years and upwards.

Sworn to and subscribed before me)(

J. W. Fleming

this the 8th day of June AD 1868.)(

E.S.S. Pringle

R. J. Woodard)(

Sarah E. Knight

Judge Probate Court)(

CERTIFICATE

STATE OF ALABAMA)(

CLARKE COUNTY)(

I, R. J. Woodard, Judge of the Probate Court in and for said County and State hereby certify that the within instrument of writing has this day in said Court, and before me as the Judge thereof, been duly proven, by the proper testimony to be the genuine last will and testament of Isham J. Clark Deceased and that said will together with said proof thereof have been recorded in my office in Record of Probate Court M on pages 425 and 426.

SEAL

\$1. tax on
seal

In witness of all which I hereunto set my hand and affix the seal of said Court this the 8th day of June AD 1868.

stamp

R. J. Woodard

Judge Probate Court

PETITION FOR PROBATE OF WILL - ISHAM CLARK

STATE OF ALABAMA)(

CLARK COUNTY)(

To the Honorable R. J. Woodard Judge of the Probate Court of said County.

The petition of William K. Clarke respectfully represents unto your Honor that the late Isham J. Clarke, who was an Inhabitant of this County at the time of his death, departed this life on the 12th day of April 1868 in the County and State aforesaid, leaving a last will and testament duly signed and published by him and attested by J. W. Fleming, E.S.S. Pringle and Sarah E. Knight who reside in this County in which your Petitioner with Robert Clarke and Rawls Culpepper are named as Executors which said will is herewith produced to your honor and propounded for Probate and Record in this Court.

Your petitioner further states, that the widow of said deceased is Jane Clarke who resides in this County and that the next of kin of said deceased are his children to wit Elishaba Clarke who is over the age of 21 years. Elizabeth R. Dunkley who is over the age of 21 years who reside in the County and State aforesaid--And your Petitioner and Martha A. E. Barr wife of Bartlett S. Barr who is over the age of 21 years and resides in the County of Wilcox and State

Figure 1 - (continued)

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
#11

PETITION FOR PROBATE OF WILL - ISHAM CLARK (continued)

aforesaid - Robert S. Clarke who is over the age of 21 years and resides in Leak County Mississippi, The children of Samuel T. Clarke who is now dead and whose names are as follows to wit Isham J. Clarke, Amanda Clarke, Susan Clark, Melissa Clark and Sany? Eveline Clark who reside in Leak County State of Mississippi and whose ages are not known to your petitioner but your petitioner is of the opinion that all are minors except Isham J.

The children of Allen J. Clarke who is now dead and whose names are as follows Erasmus Clarke, Elias Clarke, Martha Jane Clarke & Elizabeth Clarke all of whom are minors and reside in the County of Neshoba, State of Mississippi, as your petitioner believes except Erasmus Clarke who as your petitioner is informed, is of full age and resided in the State of Illinois when last heard from.

The children of Isham J. H. Clarke who is now dead and whose names are as follows to wit Marion D. Clarke over the age of 21 years, and Mary Jane Smith wife of John D. Smith over the age of 21 years and who reside near Spring Hill, Arkansas - Malinda J. Kelly wife of James Kelly over the age of 21 years and Martha Painter wife of William Painter over the age of 21 and reside in this County - and Isham J. Clarke over the age of 21 years and who resides in Leake County Miss. All are of Sound mind.

In consideration of all which, your Petitioner prays that a day may be set for the hearing in the matter of this petition. That subpoenas may be issued to bring in the subscribing witnesses to testify on such appointed day. That due notice of this application may be given to the said widow and next of kin of said deceased - and that such other proceedings, orders and decrees may be had and made in the premises, as may be requested and proper to effect the due probate and record of said will according to the law. And as in duty bound your petitioner will ever pray be.

W. K. Clark

THE STATE OF ALABAMA)(
Clarke County)(Personally appeared before me R. J. Woodard Judge
of the Probate Court in and for said County and State aforesaid William K.
Clarke, who after being duly qualified, desposeth and saith, that the facts set
forth in the foregoing petition are true to the best of his knowledge and belief

Sworn to and subscribed before me this the 6th day of May 1868.

R. J. Woodard)(William K. Clark
Judge Probate Court)(

Figure 1 (end)

Clark
412

Page 206 -MARRIAGE RECORD - 1826-1840

WILCOX COUNTY ALABAMA

The State of Alabama)(Know all you by these presents that we Isham J.
Wilcox County)(Clark and Peter Philen are held and formally
bound unto John Gayle governor of the State of
Alabama and his successors in office in the sum of two hundred dollars for
the due faithful payment of which sum well and truly to be made we bind our-
selves our heirs executors administrators and assigns jointly and severally
for us by these presents sealed with our seals and ?? this 24 June A. D.
1833. The condition of the above obligation is such that whereas the above
bound Isham J. Clarke has obtained promise to be joined in the State of
Matrimony to Miss Jane Philen of said County now therefore should there be
no lawful cause why said marriage should not be solemnized then this obliga-
tion to be void otherwise to be in full force effect.

The State of Alabama)(Isham J. Clark	seal
Wilcox County)(Peter Philen	seal

To any judge any regularly ordained minister of the gospel or Justice of
the peace for said county greeting.

You are hereby authorized to solemmize the rites of Matrimony between
Isham J. Clarke & Miss Jane Philen of said county and for so doing this
shall be your sufficient authority given and in the hand of office in Camden
this 24 June A. D. 1833. D. C. Smith Clk

This is to certify that on the 25th June A. D. 1833 the within named Isham
J. Clarke & Jane Philen were joined in the holy bonds of matrimony agreeable
to the within authority by me an Elder of the Methodist E. Church &
authorized by the Statute of Alabama.

Daniel Monaghan

Figure 2

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
413

October 11, 1982

Dear Jean:

Here I am writing to you when I don't know if you will receive this or not, but I am hoping that you are still getting any mail addressed to you in Florida. For, you see I know I have written to you and received a reply since you moved to Mississippi, but.....despite all the filing I have I cannot find anything with your address on it. So you see, here I am about to ask you a favor.. just answering some questions and I can't locate your addressyou know, I guess, I could kick myself...but it wouldn't help. I've even bought at least one book from you....oh well.

Anyway, here goes!! My husband is planning early retirement next year sometime. He will be 56 in December. I will be 50 in 1983..so you see we're too young just to sit down and not do anything. I have sort of a business called Clarks Place/Family History Research. What I publish or plan to publish is more of my own family history as well as that of my husband. I've finished only one thus far, Clark/James/Myers, and am currently working on Hargrove. I am now working 40 hours a week and at night on the book.

I know that you moved from Florida to Mississippi and are now publishing some things out of Mississippi, which incidently is my husbands home state. Now...to what I wanted to ask:

How did you decide what to print...publish...which had not already been done?

Did you go through a local historical society or just decide it needed to be done?

Do you find that you are managing to make any profit other than satisfaction or contribution out of the publications?

What kind of response are you getting from review copies sent out?

How many review copies do you have to send out to get.....how much in return? I know that even the minimum book rate mailing is .64 each plus mailer... and of course that is tax deductible!

Have you encountered any resistance from courthouse personnel? I've done a bit of research from microfilm at Jackson...have you used that?

I'm really not sure that I want to tackle this or anything like it, but am not willing just to sit down when we retire. I feel that we can spend a few weeks or months copying records then publishing but really don't know where to start.

I had thought I might get into an area where I was doing research and see a need and go from there. That could include areas of Arkansas, Tennessee, Alabama, Mississippi, although I have found a good deal of info on Miss. and Ala...a lot less on Ark. From what I have paid for a number of books in my library I can see where soft cover publications might be in demand.

Any advice you might give would be greatly appreciated. I do know and remember that you looked for some info for me in Miss. as well, but I must have filed your reply away under the name I was researching.

Also, do you mimeograph or offset press for publication?

Thanks for all,
Pat Clark

5712 Wilkes Dr., Fort Worth, Texas 76119

817-451-7205

Clark
414

We plan to see our home - buy a larger
travel trailer - so we can stay wherever
we want - as long as we want!

This is second time I've mailed this!
Your forward has expired to your old
address. What if you get orders?
I got out all last years "Puzzles"
because I knew I had it somewhere.

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

*Miss
Alvora*

*Clark
#15*

P. O. Box 2883
Tuscaloosa, AL
35403

6 July 1986

Lt. Col Victor E. Clark, Jr.
14262 Southern Pines Drive
Dallas, Texas 75234

Dear Vic,

Your packet with Marsha Smith's charts came today, in the same mail that my letter and information to her written 13 May was returned for the 2nd time. The first time I sent to the El Paso address you had given me, it was returned with the address: 1734 Hartford, Carrollton, Texas 75007. So, I immediately forwarded on to her at that address, and now comes to me again, unopened, saying forwarding order has expired.

Your sending me her material is more than appreciated, and I was able to pick up a few more names and dates than had previously. I will search for her documentations when there is the opportunity, but this data makes it easier to know what to look for. Thank you so very much.

Tell me more about your newsletter, ARGYLE COLONY. If you think it is something I should be getting will be happy to subscribe and see! Envy you the trip to NC, I am getting "stir crazy" to get back to doing some research. Maybe after I get my DAR District meeting behind me in mid-September Tom and I will take off for somewhere. We have had to cancel 2 trips with all plans made to do genealogy since this house sale/ build came along in late April. Once we get settled in the new place I am going somewhere, even if it is only 50 miles away!

The builder says the house will be finished in 2 more weeks. We will allow at least 1 more. We need to be in with all possessions collected from the various storage places. The 4th of Aug I have promised to help daughter move to Bham. She will have taken the State Bar exam and has already begun working up there in a major company's legal and investment dept. We will miss her and the granddaughter very much. Also very proud. Perhaps you can imagine why we long to be at some archives and libraries! Bear with me, someday maybe I will find something that will help you!

Have made copies of this material, and again thank you for sharing. Let's do keep in touch.

Sincerely,

Mildred

Mildred Smith Shumaker
(Mrs. T. P.)

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark
416

Mr. & Mrs. Lindwood A. Smith

704 WALTHAM COURT
EL PASO, TEXAS 79922
915-581-3991

24 September 1982

Dear Mr. & Mrs. Clark,

Enclosed is the information on my Clark family. I have been unable to find additional documentation to take the Clark's past William who died in 1795. I do feel that they were in Richmond County Va for 3 or 4 generations before the old William.

Family lore is that my Clarks were related to William Rogers Clark and also Elijah Clark ^{of LA.} that was General in the Revolution. I have been unable to prove this or to disprove it.

Thank you for any help.

Sincerely,

Marcia Hurst Smith

I have a little info on
Elijah Clark

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark

ma ~~and Clark~~
2100 Port. St. Miss
Ocean Springs, 39564

Clark
417

Wed. Feb 28, '79

Romanus,

I hope you can read these pages -

My husband's mother (Matthie Clark) who is
93 years old says that

"Mamey Clark" her husband's Uncle moved
down around Bayou La Batre & Codrin
and raised a big family of Clarks who
~~they~~ moved all over the coast - I hope
you and your sister find what you need
Please let me know of your progress.

Sincerely
Mary Anne Clark

PASCAGOULA PUBLIC LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clarks
418

Clark - civil { ~~connections~~ in Ireland

Remember, these 4 pages given to me by Mrs. Sadie Hodges in Ocean Springs before she died! - She was a Catholic (before she married) but her mother was a Quaker - We were hoping to find him in the Clark clan but I couldn't connect any of that information - I hope you all can use it or file it away for future use - Sincerely Mary Anne Clark

I Christopher Clark b. 1737 in Albemarle County Va. died in 1795 in Elbert County, Ga. He received bounty land for services in the Revolution. He married Mildred Terrell 1757 (daughter of David & Agatha Chiles Terrell of Caroline County, Va. * for services see D. G. A. Lineage Bk. 123 page 146 number 122478 -

This couple moved to Elbert Co. Ga. They had the following children:

- ① Micajah - married Ella Gatewood
- ② Christopher Jr. - married Rebecca Davis 1798
- ③ David - married Mary Clark
- ④ Mourning - married William Bibb Key
- ⑤ Judith - married Peter Wyche
- ⑥ Rachel ^{born 1768} married James Bowen ^{then James Dalry}
- ⑦ Agatha married James Wyche
- ⑧ Mary married Thomas Oliver
- ⑨ Mildred married Shelton White 1794
- ⑩ Susan married Rev. W. McCarty Oliver
- ⑪ Lucy married James Oliver
- ⑫ Samuel
- ⑬ Joshua
- ⑭ Terrell

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark
419

2nd child of Christopher & Milkey
II { Christopher Clark Jr. born Jan 6, 1761 married
Rebecca Davis in 1798 in Ga. - She willed
land to Samuel Clark in Wilkes Co Ga.
The 1827 Ga. Land Lottery shows the following
names: Joshua Clarke, Samuel Clarke, David Clarke,
Rebecca Clarke and others.

Children of Christopher Clark Jr. were:

could be he
Thomas
Jefferson

- ① Samuel - 1799
- ② William Clark
- ③ Jeff. Clark Don't have any dates
- ④ George Clark
- ⑤ Mary Clark
- ⑥ Christopher H. Clark
- ⑦ Margaret A. - married James O. Clark

III { 1st child of Christopher & Rebecca
Samuel Clark born 1799 in Ga.
Margaret Core
married Feb 23, 1820
moved to Miss in early 1820s
children,

- ① Samuel Clark
- ② Archibald Clark (Green Co. Miss) born in Ga 1821

IV { Archibald Clark born 1821
Elizabeth Neely they married in 1839
children

- ① Margaret Clark - 1840

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark
420

- ② Thomas Neely Clark
- ③ Archibald Clark
- ④ William Clark
- ⑤ John Clark
- ⑥ Henrietta Clark

V

(Civil War
1860-1865)

1st child of Archibald & Elizabeth Clark
Margaret ^{Clark} married at Corinth Miss. to
Henry Clark Rubble

He died in battle of Shilo, Civil War
After the war she resided in Nebraska and
married cousin of first husband.

John W. Westfall ^{step} had one son W. W. Westfall Jr.
Margaret and first husband Rubble had the
following children.

- ① George W. Rubble
- ② Charles Rubble born 1862 - Dec 2,
- ③ Thomas C. Rubble
- ④ Louisa Rubble

VI

2nd child of Margaret Clark & Henry Rubble

{ Charles H. Rubble - 12-2-1862
Evelyn Louisa Roberts They married in Jackson County
Mississippi (Vance) in 1890

children were

- ① Olive Rubble
- ② Fred Rubble

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark
4/21

- ③ Tucker Ruble
- ④ Gladys Ruble
- ⑤ Loran Ruble
- ⑥ Frank Ruble
- ⑦ Willie Ruble
- ⑧ Ina Ruble
- ⑨ Loren Ruble

VII Oldest (1st) daughter of Charles & Evelyn
 { Olive Ruble married
 Grover Cleveland Booker
 children

- ① Allee Indiana Booker born 8/22/1907
- ② Charles Ammon Booker
- ③ Evelyn Elizabeth Booker

VIII 1st child of Olive & Grover Booker
 { Allee Indiana Booker married
 Seymour Slade in 1926
 children:

- ① Margaret Olive born 9-2-27
- ② Anna Yvonne } died as infants
- ③ Marshall Keith }

References: D.A.B. Lineage Bk. 123 pt 146 Vol. 123478
 Key & allied families by Lane
 La. Land Lottery 1827 & other La. Records
 Miss Census & other records and
 family papers

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Remember, this is the information about the ^{Clark} ~~Clark~~ family
haven't traced back any further - hope to in the future
John Clark was a Steamboat Capt and lived
in Mobile Alabama.

- Wed { John Clark born - 8-15-1815
Mary (^{Clement} ~~Married~~) Clark born - 3-6-1823 (later married)
5 children born to them
- ① Mary Clark born - 4-12-1841
 - ② William Rufus Clark born - 8-27-1843
 - ③ Caroline Clark born - 10-15-1845 ^{moved to Calif}
 - ④ Mary Clark - born - 9-12-1848 ^{her family lived at Bayou de l'Enfer}
 - ⑤ John R. Clark - born - 10-18-1850 ^{married twice}

- 2nd child of John + Mary
- Wed { William Rufus Clark born 8-27-1843 ^{buried Pascagoula Cemetery}
Charlotte (Miles) Clark born 9-11-1843 ^{buried Pascagoula Cemetery}
- 6 children born to them
- ① William Richard Clark - born - 4-7-1867
"Dick"
 - ② William Rufus Clark - born - 2-2-1871
"Will" - fun loving - married against family wish to Anne Slater ^{they had 3 children}
 - ③ Oliver Franklin Clark - born - 12-20-1873
"Ollie" - was a steamboat capt. married Adele Richards ^{7 children lived in Pascagoula}
 - ④ Alice Olivia Clark - born - 10-17-1876 - died typhoid ^{she was his 3rd wife) he had 3 children then she married Jerome Krebs - had 3 children - lived in Pascagoula}
 - ⑤ Sarah Adelia Clark born - 11-29-1878
"Delia" ^{Pascagoula} married John Albert Richards (brother of Ollie's wife Adele) ^{4 children lived in Pascagoula}
 - ⑥ Charles Edward Clark - born - 2-15-1883 - died 8-19-1970
"Charlie" - married "Mattie" Sarah Richards (Slevi) 1903
they had 5 children

Page 2.

Clark
423

6th child of William + Charlotte born Cedar Point Ala.
 d. ed
 Biloxi
 4-20-1903 } Charles Edward Clark born 2-15-1883 - died Ocean Springs 8-19-1970
 Mattie Sarah (Richards) Clark born ^{Miss City} 1-8-1886
 5 children born to them in Biloxi, Miss
 ① Rufus Aldean - born - 4-16-1904 - died - 5-23-1966
 ② Lillian Annet - born - 7-2-1907
 ③ Charles Edward Jr. born - 12-13-1911 - died 7-23-1948
 ④ Ruth Evelyn born 6-1-1915
 ⑤ Alvah Eugene - born 8-31-1918
 married (me) Mary Anne (Lightsey) Clark
 on August 31, 1941 in Biloxi

5th child of Charles + Mattie Clark born Biloxi ~~Ala~~
 d. ed
 Biloxi
 8-31-1941 } Alvah Eugene Clark born 8-31-1918 my husband
 Mary Anne (Lightsey) Clark born 1-7-20 (me)
 4 children born to them in Biloxi, Miss.
 ① Anne Beedy Clark born - 5-20-42
 ② Alvah Eugene Clark Jr. born - 2-10-45
 ③ Charles Thomas Clark born 3-25-47
 ④ Nolan Edward (Ted) Clark born - 8-24-52
 Our family moved to 2122 Gent. St. in Dec. 19-1947
 Nannie + Grampa Clark moved to Ocean Springs in 1948 with us

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Beth R
Clark
424



Lithographing
and Printing

PHONE 762-2651 • 2207 INGALLS AVE. • PASCAGOULA, MISS.

Case # 4710
Henry Bryant vs.

Wks. heirs:
Ebenzer Sarah Clark / Frank D. Robinson

Charles^A Clark d. unmarried
11-26-1897

John - left town.

William m. Virginia
(her 2nd m. Wm. Smith)

Peter d. not married -

* girls: Sarah Clark m. Turner
Emma m. Wilkins
Laura m. Vanderwall
Roberta m. Howell

PRINTING AND LITHOGRAPHING STAMPS MADE TO ORDER



Lithographing
and Printing

PHONE 762-2651 • 2207 INGALLS AVE. • PASCAGOULA, MISS.

S 1/2 of SE 1/4 S11/T6/R6
Notice May 4, 1926



Lithographing
and Printing

PHONE 762-2651 • 2207 INGALLS AVE. • PASCAGOULA, MISS.

John Mark

Notice
May 4, 1926

Clark, Ebenezer
DO NOT CIRCULATE
Genealogy File

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
425

QUERY

ALEXANDER CLARK'S MISSING RECORDS In writing of the Cape Fear's Early Scot Settlers, Rev. William Henry Foote on page 125 of his Sketches of North Carolina states, "From records in possession of the descendants of Alexander Clark, it appears that he came over in the year 1736, and that a 'ship load' of emigrants came over with him." Foote does not state who furnished this information. He was gathering the material for his book from 1838 to 1844. On page 155 of the book, in writing of Flora McDonald, Foote states that the McDonald family "removed to Cameron's Hill, in the Barbacue congregation, about twenty miles above Fayetteville in Cumberland County. While residing at this place, Mrs. Smith, now residing in Robeson County, from whom much of the information respecting Flora McDonald was derived, remembers seeing her at the Barbacue church as a dignified and handsome woman to whom all paid a great deal of respect." Mrs. Smith was Mrs. Ann (Clark) Smith, wife of Patrick Smith, Granddaughter of Alexander Clark and daughter of Gilbert Clark and his wife Ann Alexander. Patrick and Ann (Clark) Smith had the following children; Malcolm, John, Margaret, Rev. Archibald, David, Flora, Ann and Daniel. Mrs. Evelyn F. Smith in her Charn Guimhne states that children from this line moved to Alabama, Louisiana, Mississippi and Texas. It is possible that Mrs. Ann (Clark) Smith may have had the records of Alexander Clark and passed them down to a member of her family. It is hoped that one of her many descendants will send a copy of the missing records to LtCol Victor E. Clark Jr. USAF (Ret) 14262 Southern Pines Drive Dallas, Texas 75234.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

*Pat
Any help or suggestions on this
will be greatly appreciated
-Vic*

Clark
426

210

WILLIAMSBURG COUNTY

Jas McGinney
A. L. McGregor
Samuel Grier

J. G. Calhoun

Proved 9 Sept. 1808. Letters Testamentary to Alexander McKnight Senr.

Page 57. Warrant for appraisement of the estate of James G. Calhoun, deceased, to Messrs George Cooper, John Graham, & Saml Nesmith.

Page 58. Inventory of the estate of James G. Calhoun deceased. 28 Sept. 1808. Slaves: man Tony, Abraham, wench Phillis, Florah, Susan, Lucy, Binah, Doll, Frank, Pompy, Benjamin. Total evaluation, \$4101.10.

Saml Nesmith
John Graham
George Cooper, Senr.

Page 59. Will of Alexander Clark of WmsBurgh County in the district of Georgetown being weak of body. To my mother Sarah Clark two Negroes, viz, Phillis and Amey, forever. In case said Sarah Clark should die not having a lawful heir, (this bequest) go to my brother John Clark. My mother Sarah Clark and James Bland execute and executrix. 1 Jan. 1802.

John Loyd

Alexr Clark

Proved 29 Sept. 1809.

Page 60. Will of Eliphalet H. Burdick of Williamsburgh District. To my brother Elam Burdick five dollars. To Eliza M. Hewit my bed and furniture... To my Aunt Mary Hewit my bay mare. To Sarah Hewit, a Heffer. To John G. Hewit my coat. (1 Francis Marion Hewit, sow and pigs. To Thomas N. Hewit, sow and pigs. To Anna He sows and shoats. To my Aunt Mary Hewit, shoats. To Eliza M. Hewit, my two trunks To my Aunt Mary Hewit my kitchen furniture. To John G. Hewit my apparel. My wage for overseeing for my Aunt M. Hewit to be equally divided among Mary's children. Uncle William J. Burrows executor and Aunt Mary Hewit executrix. 21 Sept. 1820.

John Thorp
Robert Wisner
Jas Gibson

Eliphalet (X) Burdick

Pages 60-61. Will of John Keels of Williamsburgh District, planter, being in hea of body. To my beloved wife Mary Keels, slaves Elsey, Cain, Sary, and her two ch dren betty and Washington... all in lieu of dower. To my sons Peter R. Keels, James W. Keels, Richard T. Keels, and Robert F. Keels, the whole of my real estat to be equally divided. To my only daughter Mary Maria Keels the choice of a Negr girl to be selected from Negroes not already bequeathed. My sons Peter R. Keels and James W. Keels executors. 27 Apr. 1818.

Benjamin Blanchard
Wm F. Blanchard
Wm N. McDonald

John Keels

Proved 1 Dec. 1820.

To be continued.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Georgia Pioneers Vol 111 Nov. 1976 No. 4
Columbia County
171

Clark
427

kitchen furniture; 2 cotton gins and gear; 1 Top buggy; 1 Hack, and all other property on the premises.

BOOK LL

p. 25 - Jan 12, 1841 - Bill of Sale - Bennington Baldwin Blackstone to William Zachry, negro slave Frederick, aged 20, for \$600.

✓ p. 30 - Feb 6, 1841 - Appointment of Trustee - WHEREAS, Jesse Clark and Elizabeth Olive, did, in contract of marriage, convey to Thomas Olive, all property in possession of Elizabeth from estate of her father Berry Olive, in trust, and

WHEREAS, said Thomas has died, Andrew Miller appointed in his place, for 595 a., 12 slaves; household goods; farming utensils; sundry horses and other stock; wagon; cart; ploughs, etc.

✓ p. 31 - Feb 6, 1841 Bill of Sale - George Magruder to Andrew Miller, trustee for Elizabeth Clark, of Richmond Co., for \$315.00, two negro slaves and two wagons.

p. 40 - Mar 2, 1841 - Bill of Sale - William Scott to Hezekiah Boyd, two negroes, Orin and Ned, for \$609.00.

p. 48 - Mar 10, 1841 - Bill of Sale - Mary Walker to Mary Sims, for \$1,500., a 620 a. tract, reserving one a. for family graveyard, on south side of Wrightsboro Road. Surveyed for William Colvard, Jr., Nov 17, 1831, adj. to George Magruder and Charles Denham.

p. 53 - Mar 17, 1841 - David Vinson and wife Elizabeth to Alice Ann Allen, for \$1,500., negro woman Betty, 26 years old and her five children, viz: Leannah 9, Lewis 7, Charlotte Ann 4, Martha 2, and George 5 months, being portion of est of David Vinson, dec'd., deeded to said Elizabeth.

p. 93 - _____ 1841 - Deed in Trust - Eli J. Wheat, of Lincoln Co., being about to remove to Ky., wishes to make provision for beloved wife Elizabeth and son Thomas. In trust with Thomas Hardin, Sr., negro boy Joshua 14, and negro woman Fanny 20, and her child, six weeks.

p. 95 - Nov 2, 1841 - Bill of Sale - William Bell to Elizabeth Bell, for \$650., negro woman Rachel and her children Jerry 6, Nancy 4, Henry 2, and an infant ch.

p. 136 - Jan 27, 1842 - Administrator's Sale - Curtis Lowe, Admr., of est of Isaac Lowe, dec'd., sells land at auction. Robert W. Bell purchases same for \$592., 500 a. subject to widow's dower, on Hart's and Carson's Creeks, adj. to Beall, Winfrey, Sherwood Roberts and John Perry, dec'd., whereon Isaac Lowe res.

p. 196 - Nov 9, 1842 - Bill of Sale - Richard Chappellear to Curtis Shockley, for \$200., sells all rights and claims in est of father Henry Chappellear, in Franklin Co.

p. 200 - Jan 18, Bill of Sale - James Gartrell, of Richmond Co., to Henry C. Ware, for \$400., all "my right, title and claim in est of my grandmother, Nancy Culbreath, after her death. Slaves: Henry 30, Daffney 24, and her children

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
428

Genealogy

From: Jennifer [raj@tecinfo.com]
Sent: Saturday, December 19, 1998 6:09 AM
To: MISSISSIPPI-L@rootsweb.com
Subject: [MISSISSIPPI-L] [Fwd: Peter Clark]

This is a multi-part message in MIME format.

-----669979577D34
Content-Type: text/plain; charset=us-ascii
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit

Trying once again for help with this line of my grandparent family.

Jennifer MOffett Jones

-----669979577D34
Content-Type: message/rfc822
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit
Content-Disposition: inline

Received: from bl-14.rootsweb.com (bl-14.rootsweb.com [204.212.38.30])
by ns.tecinfo.com (8.8.5/8.8.5) with ESMTP id BAA01888
for <raj@tecinfo.com>; Thu, 3 Dec 1998 01:29:46 -0600 (CST)
Received: (from slist@localhost)
by bl-14.rootsweb.com (8.8.5/8.8.5) id XAA15835;
Wed, 2 Dec 1998 23:22:24 -0800 (PST)
Resent-Date: Wed, 2 Dec 1998 23:22:24 -0800 (PST)
Message-ID: <36663C72.63C2@tecinfo.com>
Date: Thu, 03 Dec 1998 01:23:30 -0600
From: Jennifer <raj@tecinfo.com>
Reply-To: raj@tecinfo.com
X-Mailer: Mozilla 3.01C-KIT (Win95; I)
MIME-Version: 1.0
Old-To: Clarke-List <Clarke-L@rootsweb.com>
Subject: Peter Clark
Content-Type: text/plain; charset=us-ascii
Content-Transfer-Encoding: 7bit
Resent-Message-ID: <"vwtctC.A.v1D.pwjZ2"@bl-14.rootsweb.com>
To: CLARKE-L@rootsweb.com
Resent-From: CLARKE-L@rootsweb.com
X-Mailing-List: <CLARKE-L@rootsweb.com> archive/latest/2938
X-Loop: CLARKE-L@rootsweb.com
Precedence: list
Resent-Sender: CLARKE-L-request@rootsweb.com

Hopefully someone will recognize this information:

Clark Cemetery in Forrest County, MS-near Hattiesburg, MS

MOTHER	FATHER
grave in separate fence-	
Victoria Allen Clark	Peter J. Clark
1-7-1873	11-20-1858
2-17-1924	5-9-1936
Brother of Peter-	Sister of Peter
Patrick William Clark	Mary Jane Clark
2-22-1855	11-11-1853
6-26-1931	1-26-1925

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
429

Mother-

Martha Nancy Clark
1830-1910

son of Martha Nancy
Joseph B. Clark-Miss. Tec 5 at Co.185
Infantry WWIIBSM
10-14-1909 --11-12-1956

Carmella Mellie Clark LaCombe
10-20-1912
7-31-1983

Husband-Edmund Joseph LaCombe
4-22-1907
4-3-1983

Daniel J. Clark (son of Peter)
4-10-1903
as of 1984 not marked

wife-Bessie Q. Clark
3-17-1909
1-14-1973

If anyone can find Peter's information in a Census book I would appreciate it greatly. This is all that I know on myh grandmother Mary Margaret Clark Moffett's family, my grandfather was Benjamin Champlin Moffett. My grandmother is buried in Dallas, TX. she died in 1962.

Thanks for your help.

Jennifer Moffett Jones

-----669979577D34--

Clark
430

CLARK

Needs name
date
places

MARCIA SMITH
704 WALTHAM CT
EL PASO, TX 79922

19 Aug 82

Dear Marcia

I have considerable Clark material
and am getting more almost daily as the
mails come in from people working Clark
lines. I have traced my clarks (Have Bible) all
the way back to 1670 in ^{old of} Turk, Scotland & visited
cousins over there.

Grandfather?

My line from the top to me goes Gilbert, Alexander
Gilbert, David, Hugh, James, Victor, ME, my son Wm
& his son Cameron. Alexander brought 4 sons to
N.C. in 1739. Hugh moved to Ala about 1835.
I was born in Ala.

Descendants of ~~the~~ the 1st Gilbert and his
1/2 Brother Kenneth scattered south & west.

If you will send ^{family & lineage} me charts with dates &
places I'll try and help you. I have set up
a note book with Clarks who need to be tied
down - My Problem Clarks -

Hope to hear from you soon.

Best

Vic Clark.

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

CLARK

CLARK
431

Mr. & Mrs. Linwood A. Smith

704 WALTHAM COURT
EL PASO, TEXAS 79922
915-581-3991

1 March 1982

Lt. Col. Victor E. Clark, Jr.
1705 Jupiter Road Apt. 164.
Plano, Texas 75079

Dear Lt. Col. Clark,

In ^{the} present letter from Mrs. Wanda Head, I was given your name and address. I am reseaching the Clark(e), Petty, Stedman, Bell, and Lasater families in Chatham County, North Carolina. My Clark and Petty families moved to East Texas before and after the Civil War.

I hope we are researching the same Clark family as ^I have problems with the time periods 1870-80 and before 1763. The following names are very popular in the line I am reseaching: William, Alexander, James, John, Henry, Fanny, Nathan, Steadman, and Winny.

I will be will^{ing} to share any information I have if we are from the same Clark family. My husband and I have made one trip to Chatham County and plan a second in the future.

Thank you for any help and all your time.

Sincerely,

Marcia L. Smith

MARCIA HURST SMITH

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark
432



**THE LAW OFFICE OF
GREGORY R. AYMOND, ESQ.**

ATTORNEY AT LAW

3229 Industrial Street
Post Office Box 5503
Alexandria, Louisiana 71307

Telephone
318-445-3618

Facsimile
318-448-6133

January 15, 1997

Ben and Jean Strickland
P.O. Box 5147
Moss Point, MS 39563

Dear Mr. and Mrs Strickland:

I ran across your names on the Internet as possibly being able to provide information on early Choctaws in the Alabama-Mississippi area.

My ancestor, Joel Sylvan Clark was born approximately 1818 in the Choctaw lands near the present Mississippi and Alabama state borders, to a full-Choctaw mother, whose name I do not know, and to a white father. The father's name was obviously Clark, and based upon the number of sons and nephews of Joel's which are named Thomas, it is possible that his father's name was Thomas Clark. Family legend has it that Joel's father was an Englishman.

The above information comes from an old family bible. The first hard information our family has been able to locate on Joel is his presence in the State of Louisiana, when he was married to Polly Harmon in a Catholic wedding ceremony in 1853 in Catahoula Parish, Louisiana. Whether of any significance or not Catahoula Parish is in the area inhabited by the Jena band of Choctaw's.

We know of no relatives of Joel's who went to Oklahoma, and Joel does not appear on the tribal roles of the Jena, Louisiana Band of Choctaw's. Therefore, we are in desperate need of any information as to Joel's siblings, and parents.

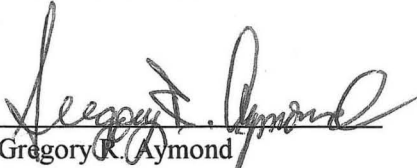
Family history has it that Joel was extremely Native American in appearance, and earned his livelihood by hunting and trapping his entire life. He never farmed and owned almost no property. There also appears that, unfortunately, Joel died while by himself in some backwoods area and we do not even know where he is buried. All trace of him was lost after 1870. His wife, however, was buried with other members of their family in Avoyelles Parish, Louisiana.

Any help that you could provide or any recommendations you might have, would be most appreciated.

Clark
433

Thank you very much for your time, and I remain,

Very truly yours,



Gregory R. Aymond
Attorney at Law

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
434

Clark

Mrs. Jean Strickland
P.O. Box 5147
Moss Point, MS. 39563

I am trying to locate information on the Clark side of my lines. I was told that you do genealogy publications of Mississippi records, so I thought you might be the person to help me.

My gr.grandmother Angeline Jeannettie Berry married a James Abner Clark Sept.29, 1878 in Tallahatchie Co. Mississippi. I know of four of their children that were born between the years of 1880 and 1890 in Cascilla, Mississippi. These four children were Alice, Cas (George Washington), Nancy Ellen and James Henry Clark. It seems Angeline and James Abner Clark moved to Navarro County Texas about 1895. James Abner died in Navarro County in 1900. Angeline remarried a Henry Grice and moved on down to Eastland County Texas about 1908.

I know that Angeline's parents were Nancy Smith and George W. Berry and that Angeline's grandparents were William J.Smith and Elizabeth Jenkins all from around Copiah and Coahoma Counties. I cannot seem to locate anything on James Abner Clark's people so I can continue searching his family line. I believe he was born ca 1848 probably around Coahoma County Mississippi or at least in the state of Mississippi.

I would appreciate any information or advice that you can give me on obtaining further information on these people that lived in Coahoma Co, Copiah Co., and Tallahatchie Counties Mississippi.

I have enclosed a SASE and again thank you for your time.

Maudine Rice
Qtrs.B
Saint Julien's Creek Annex
Portsmouth, Virginia 23702

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clarke 435

Aug. 19, 1985

P.O. Box 120

Chatham, Al. 36518

Dear Mrs. Strickland,

I am sorry that I haven't answered your letter sooner but I have really been busy this summer. My daughter had a baby and I was with her a while, and I have been fixing vegetables for the freezer.

According to 1880 Wash. Co. Al. census William Thomas Clarke born 1840 in Ms., married Mary Loy born 6-1844 in West Point, Ms. Clay Co. I do not know where William was born in Ms. They came to Al. from Ms. between 1878 & 79. They had 7 children

① William S. ^(Willie) - born 6-1864 - Ms. Married Ella Z. Orso - born 5-1874 in Ms. - Married 3-19-1890 Wash. Co. Al. ^{Died - 9-19-1937}

My husband's line - ② David R. Clarke - born 6-1870 - Ms. Married Nora Vaughan - born 3-1875 died - 5-1915 - Both are buried in unmarked graves in the cemetery behind McIntosh Methodist Church in Wash. Co.

They had 11 children

husband's father - Warren Sampy Clarke - B-6-10-1910 Married - 8-25-

Vesta Viola Richardson - B-7-1-1917

2 - Foster Clarke - B-5-7-1908 ^{Died - 6-8-1983} Married Nellie Ethel

Jones - B-11-12-1907 - D-9-29-1980

3 - ^{David} Ray Clarke - B-9-1906 - D-2-10-1985 - Married

Ana Mae Sullivan - B-3-20-1911.

Clark
436

- 4- Emmitt Clarke - B. 12-1895 - D. 1978 - Married
Allie Sullivan - B. D. 12-1-1980
- 5- Price Sterling Clarke - B. 10-1912 Married
Natie Sullivan - B. 5-14-1913
- 6- Flora Effie Clarke - B. 5-1915 Married Herriam
Knapp - B. 4-11-1912 D. 8-30-1984
- 7- Cora Estelle Clarke - B. 2-27-1903 D. 4-4-1947
Married Grover Cleveland Price when he
died she married an Anderson
- 8- Mary Lory Clarke - B. 5-1900 D. 5-21-1966 Married
Robert Madison Herman B. 1884 D.
- 9- Nellie Clarke - B. 5-3-1898 D. 2-26-1981 Married
* Arthur Nichols B. 2-2-1889 D. 2-29-1940
* Al Hartman B. 5-8-1885 D. 12-12-1971
- 10- Hazel Clarke - B. 4-4-1894 D. 6-10-1924 Married
Albert L. La Cost B. 12-12-1880 D. 8-10-1949
- 11- Serchie Clarke - B. 5-1898 D. as an infant
These children were all born in McIntosh, Al-
Wash. Co.

- (3) Carrie Clarke - B. 4-1874 Ma. D. 1939 Married
Lra E. Nichols - B. 5-24-1880 D. 11-1-1958
- (4) Frances T. (Fannie) Clarke - B. 6-1871 - Ma. D.
Married 2-6-1890 Wash. Co. Al. to D.B. Bass
- (5) Frank Clarke - B. 1879 - Al. Married 8-11-1898
Nancy A. Curry

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Clark
437

- ⑥ Thomas (Tom) Clarke - B - 7-7-1883 - Al - D - 2-27-1966
Married 1 - Maybel 2 - Augusta
- ⑦ Vallie Clarke - B - 10 - 1887 - Al -
She never married - she was an epileptic

This is the main lines of what I have on the Clarke Family - I do not know who the parents of William Thomas Clarke are. I have children on these people listed. If you are interested when you come to Chatom I will share them with you if you want them -

I don't know if this will be of any help to you but maybe you can use it somewhere in your Clarke family -

Sincerely,
Elizabeth Clarke
P.O. Box 120
Chatom, Al. 36518
Phone # 205-847-2507

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Mr. Alvin Clark
2122 Govt. St. Miss
Ocean Springs, Miss
39564

Clark
438

Wed. Feb 28, '79

Romanus,

I hope you can read these pages —
My husband's mother (Matthie Clark) who is
93 years old says that
"Mamey Clark" her husband's Uncle moved
down around Bayou La Batre & Codin
and raised a big family of Clarks who
~~they~~ moved all over the coast. I hope
you and your sister find what you need
Please let me know of your progress.

Sincerely
Mary Anne Clark

DO NOT CIRCULATE
Genealogy File

Clarke - Clark { Original family were
storekeepers in Ireland

Clark
439

Remember, these 4 pages given to me by Mrs. Sadie Hodges in Ocean Springs before she died! - She was a Catholic (before she married) but her mother was a Quaker - We were hoping to find him in the Clark clan but I couldn't connect any of that information - I hope you all can use it or file it away for future use - Sincerely Mary Anne Clark

I Christopher Clark b. 1737 in Albemarle County Va. died in 1795 in Elbert County, Ga. He received County land for services in the Revolution. He married Mildred Terrell 1757 (daughter of David & Agatha Chiles Terrell of Caroline County, Va. * for services see D. G. R. Linage Bk. 123 page 146 number 122478 -

This couple moved to Elbert Co. Ga. They had the following children:

- ① Micajah - married Ella Gatewood
- ② Christopher Jr. - married Rebecca Davis 1798
- ③ David - married Mary Clark
- ④ Mourning - married William Bibb Key
- ⑤ Judith - married Peter Wyche
- ⑥ Rachel ^{born 1768} married James Bowen ^{then James Daley}
- ⑦ Agatha married James Wyche
- ⑧ Mary married Thomas Oliver
- ⑨ Mildred married Shelton White 1794
- ⑩ Susan married Rev. W. McCarty Oliver
- ⑪ Lucy married James Oliver
- ⑫ Samuel
- ⑬ Joshua
- ⑭ Terrell

DO NOT CIRCULATE
Genealogy Room

Clark
440

2nd child of Christopher & Mildred
II { Christopher Clark Jr. born Jan 6, 1761 married
Rebecca Davis in 1798 in Ga. - He willed
land to Samuel Clark in Wilkes Co Ga.
The 1827 Ga. Land Lottery shows the following
names: Joshua Clarke, Samuel Clarke, David Clarke,
Rebecca Clarke and others.

Children of Christopher Clark Jr. were:

- ① Samuel - 1799
- ② William Clark
- ③ Jeff. Clark Don't have any dates
- ④ George Clark
- ⑤ Mary Clark
- ⑥ Christopher 9th. Clark
- ⑦ Margaret A. - married James O. Clark

could be he
Thomas
Jefferson

III { 1st child of Christopher & Rebecca
Samuel Clark born 1799 in Ga.

Margaret Core
married Feb. 22, 1820
moved to Miss in early 1820s
children,

- ① Samuel Clark
- ② Archibald Clark (Green Co. Miss) born in Ga 1821

IV { Archibald Clark born 1821
Elizabeth Neely they married in 1839
children

- ① Margaret Clark - 1840

NOT CIRCULATE

Genealogy File

Clark
441

- ② Thomas Neely Clark
- ③ Archibald Clark
- ④ William Clark
- ⑤ John Clark
- ⑥ Henrietta Clark

V

(Civil War
1860-1865)

1st child of Archibald & Elizabeth Clark
Margaret ^{Clark} married at Corinth Miss. to
Henry Clark Rubble
He died in battle of Shilo, Civil War
After the war she visited in Nebraska and
married cousin of first husband.

John W. Westfall ^{they} had one son J. W. Westfall Jr.
Margaret and first husband Rubble had the
following children.

- ① George W. Rubble
- ② Charles Rubble born 1862 - Dec 2,
- ③ Thomas C. Rubble
- ④ Louisa Rubble

VI

2nd child of Margaret Clark & Henry Rubble
Charles H. Rubble - 12-2-1862
Evelyn Louisa Roberts They married in Jackson County
Mississippi (Vance) in 1890
children were

- ① Olive Rubble
- ② Fred Rubble

DO NOT CIRCULATE

Genealogy File

Clark
442

- ③ Tucker Ruble
- ④ Gladys Ruble
- ⑤ Lavin Ruble
- ⑥ Frank Ruble
- ⑦ Willie Ruble
- ⑧ Ina Ruble
- ⑨ Loren Ruble

VII Oldest (1st) daughter of Charles & Evelyn
 { Olive ^{Edna} Ruble married
 Grover Cleveland Booker
 children

- ① Allee Indiana ^{Booker} born 8/22/1907
- ② Charles Ammon Booker
- ③ Evelyn Elizabeth Booker

VIII 1st child of Olive & Grover Booker
 { Allee Indiana Booker married
 Seymour Slade in 1936
 children:

- ① Margaret Olive born 9-2-27
- ② Anna Yvonne } died as infants
- ③ Marshall Keith }

References: D.A.B. Lineage Bk. 123 pt 146 Vol. 123478
 Key & allied families by Lane
 La. Land Lottery 1827 & other La. Records
 Miss Census & other records and
 family papers

Romanus, this is the information about my husband's family
haven't traced back any further - hope to in the future
John Clark was a Steamboat Capt. and lived in Mobile Alabama.

Wed { John Clark born - 8-15-1815
Mary (Clement) Clark (later married Marshall) born - 3-6-1813
5 children born to them

- ① Mary Clark born - 4-12-1841
- ② William Rufus Clark born - 8-27-1843
- ③ Caroline Clark born - 10-15-1845 moved to Calif
- ④ Mary Clark - born - 9-12-1848 had 3 children lived at Bayou de l'Enfer
- ⑤ John A. Clark - born - 10-18-1850 married twice

Wed { 2nd child of John + Mary
William Rufus Clark born 8-27-1843
Charlotte (Miles) Clark born 9-11-1843
6 children born to them

- ① William Richard Clark - born - 4-7-1867
"Dick"
- ② William Rufus Clark - born - 2-2-1871
"Will" - fun loving - married against family wish to Anne Slater they had 3 children
- ③ Oliver Franklin Clark - born - 12-20-1873
"Ollie" - was a steamboat capt. married Adele Richards 7 children lived in Pascagoula
- ④ Alice Olivia Clark - born - 10-17-1876 - died typhoid (she was his 3rd wife) he had 3 children then she married Jerome Krebs - had 3 children - lived in Pascagoula
- ⑤ Sarah Adelia Clark born - 11-29-1878
"Delia" Pascagoula married John Albert Richards (brother of Ollie's wife Adele) 4 children lived in Pascagoula
- ⑥ Charles Edward Clark - born - 1-15-1883 - died 8-19-1970
"Charlie" - married "Mattie" Sarah Richards (Sister) 1903 they had 5 children

Delia

Page 2.

Clark
1944

6th child of William + Charlotte born Cedar Point Ala.
 W. ed
 Biloxi
 4-20-1903 { Charles Edward Clark born 2-15-1883 - died Ocean Springs
 8-19-1970
 Mattie Sarah (Richards) Clark born ^{Miss City} 1-8-1886
 5 children born to them in Biloxi, Miss
 ① Rufus Aldean - born - 4-16-1904 - died - 5-23-1906
 ② Lillian Annet - born - 7-2-1907
 ③ Charles Edward Jr. born - 12-13-1911 - died 7-23-1948
 ④ Ruth Evelyn born 6-1-1915
 ⑤ Alvah Eugene - born 8-31-1918
 married (me) Mary Anne (Lightsey) Clark
 on August 31, 1941 in Biloxi

5th child of Charles + Mattie Clark born Biloxi ~~1918~~
 W. ed
 Biloxi
 8-31-1941 { Alvah Eugene Clark born 8-31-1918 my husband
 Mary Anne (Lightsey) Clark born 1-7-20 (me)
 4 children born to them in Biloxi, Miss.
 ① Anne Beedy Clark born - 5-20-42
 ② Alvah Eugene Clark Jr. born - 2-10-45
 ③ Charles Thomas Clark born 3-25-47
 ④ Nolan Edward (Ted) Clark born - 8-24-52
 Our family moved to 2122 Gent. St. in Dec. 19-1947
 Nannie + Grampa Clark moved to Ocean Springs in 1948 with us

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

P. O. Box 241
Boonerville, MS 38829
January 8, 1993

CLARK
445

Ms. Jean Strickland
P. O. Box 5147

Moss Point, MS 39563

PASCAGOULA LIBRARY
GENEALOGY COLLECTION
DO NOT CIRCULATE

Dear Ms. Strickland,

While looking over some old Family Puzzlers given to me by my sister-in-law I found where Christopher Clark of Morton, MS (now of Jackson) was interested in a Green Clark and his descendants. (He has now found Green was not his line.

In Christopher's query he listed a Joel Alexander Clark. Since I have Alexander Clarks in my line I thought maybe there was a connection and wrote Christopher.

To day I heard from Christopher. He has now learned Green Clark was not in his line. He knew nothing of my line but gave me your name and address and said he felt you might be able to help me.

With that in mind let me give you something of my line with the hope you can, indeed, help.

Let me start with my children

Clark
446

and move back for several generations

my children -

Herbert Harold Daws, Jr. (Son)

~~Willinda Bertyce Daws~~
~~Bertyce Montgomery Daws~~ (Daughter)

my wife and I

Herbert Harold Daws, Sr.

Bertyce Montgomery Daws

my Parents

James Malcolm Daws

Ruby Caroline Gully Daws

my Grandparents

Isaac Richbeau (Ike) Daws

Laura Jane (Jamie) Clark Daws

my Great grandparents

Malcolm Clark

Effie Wilks (Wilkes) Clark

my great great grandparents

Alexander Clark

Eleanor McDonald Clark

my great great great grandparents (as I
now believe, but have no proof.

Clark
4/4/7

Daniel Clark

Daniel's unknown wife who may
possibly have been an Indian.

My great great great great grandparents
Gilbert Clark

Ann Alexander Clark

and on back. _____

Do you have any information
on the parents of my great great grand-
father Alexander Clark? He was born
about 1790 in North Carolina but
spent most of his adult life in
Chesterfield County, South Carolina
and died there. His wife Eleanora
McDonald Clark was born about 1793
in Scotland and died in Mississippi.

Do you have any information on
Daniel Clark and his unknown wife?
Daniel was born in North Carolina (1755-
1762) and died in Chesterfield County,
South Carolina.

-Malcolm Clark

My great grandfather was born in
Chesterfield County, South Carolina and
died in Kemper County, Mississippi.

Clark
448

In his letter Christopher mentioned a Malcolm Clark who married a Sarah E and another who married Delilah Du Priest. The first of these two malcolms had a daughter named Eva L., a daughter named Minnie, and a daughter named Lula. My great grand parents Malcolm and Effie Wilks (Wilkes) Clark had granddaughters by these three names.

I know these common names do not necessarily mean anything, but such does suggest possibly relationships

my biggest questions at the moment are

1. Was Daniel Clark and his unknown wife the parents of my great great grandfather Alexander Clark? Was Daniel's unknown wife an indian?

2. Who were the parents of my great great grandmother Eleanor McDonald Clark?

I do hope you can help in my search and if you feel I may have information you would like please let me know. I will be glad to share what I have

Clark
449

yours sincerely,
Harold
H. Harold Daws, Sr

Pascagoula Public Library
Local History & Genealogy Department
Clark #2 Family History

Clark
450

Jackson-George Regional Library System

Headquarters in
PASCAGOULA PUBLIC LIBRARY
3214 Pascagoula Street
PASCAGOULA, MISSISSIPPI
39567
(601) 769-3059

January 15, 1993

Jane Colvin Bryan
Director

BRANCHES:

Pascagoula Public Library
3214 Pascagoula St.
Pascagoula, MS 39567

Moss Point City Library
4401 McInnis
Moss Point, MS 39563

Ocean Springs Public Library
525 Dewey Street
Ocean Springs, MS 39564

George County Public Library
104 N. Summer St.
Lucedale, MS 39452

St. Martin Public Library
15914 LeMoyne Blvd.
Biloxi, MS 39532

Vancleave Public Library
12604 Hwy. 57
P. O. Box 5173
Vancleave, MS 39565

East Central Library
P. O. Box 480
Hurley, MS 39555

Kathleen F. McIlwain Public
Library of Gautier
2100 Library Lane
Gautier, MS 39553

Laurie Walters
21091 Scarbrough Rd.
Saucier, MS 39574

Dear Mrs. Walters:

I apologize for being so very long in sending this court record to you. It took forever to find it.

I have worked some on the Clark family of Perry County since you were here and have come to the conclusion that the following were the children of Amy and Samuel Clark.

John born 1825 married Elizabeth Strickland

Samuel b 1825 md Sarah Creel

Glen b. 1831 married Mary Chatham Hollomon

Selena b 1824 had daughter Martha. do not know the father

The daughter Martha married Archy Waltman

Serena married Allen Creel. Serena appears to be a twin of Selena also b 1824

Lenora b 1820

Melissa b 1832

Irene b 1822. Irene never married but had a child be

Richard Creel. I have the pension records of Irene.

Her son was killed in the Civil War. He was in the Union Army.

I have talked with descendants of Glen Clark. Mary Jane Chatham married John Hollimon. John Hollimon divorced her in Jones County. It is in the Final Records of the Chancery Court.

Hope this is helpful and interesting to you.

Sincerely,

Jean Strickland

Jean Strickland